John P. Hewlett for the degree of Master of Science in Agricultural and Resource Economics presented on June 17, 1987. Title: The Effect of Various Management and Policy Options on the Financial Stress Situation of Oregon Grain and Cattle Producers

Abstract approved:
Wesley N. Musser

Agricultural economists have devoted considerable attention to the financial stress situation of agricultural producers. Many studies have been conducted in various regions of the U.S. in an attempt to better understand the causes of the problem. The costs associated with farm financial stress imply corresponding benefits to be realized by its reduction. Benefits of studying and resolving farm financial stress reach beyond the farms and ranches to many related sectors such as rural communities, agribusinesses, and lending institutions.

The specific hypothesis tested in this thesis is as follows: some but not all farms and ranches which have undergone serious financial stress in the early part of the 1980's in Oregon can be assisted in withstanding fluctuations in economic conditions by adopting specific strategies which promote financial stability and profitability. One of the specific objectives of this thesis was to evaluate the level of financial stress for two different agricultural production units in Oregon under differing leverage positions, and macroeconomic conditions. The production units selected for study were a cattle ranch and a wheat farm, based on their relative importance to Oregon. This first objective was satisfied through analysis of a baseline scenario, which was essentially a continuation of current conditions. Debt levels and growth rates were then altered to reflect the desired study conditions. Changing and considering three leverage ratios ( $20 \%, 40 \%$, and $70 \%$ ) and three sets of macroeconomic conditions (baseline, pessimistic, and optimistic)
allowed studying of nine alternative situations to the base firm type or a total of 18 alternatives.

Analysis of these different alternative production units was accomplished through a deterministic computer-based simulation model. The model simulates the financial structure and performance of a farm business over a transition period of four years with emphasis placed on the financial transactions of the firm. These transactions include purchases and sales of farm assets, financing terms, debt management, cash flows, tax obligations, consumption levels, and growth rates. The computer-based model made necessary calculations of cash flows and changes in financial statements to derive the ratios used for financial analysis over the planning horizon of four years beyond the present input case and is deterministic in the sense that all essential variables are entered by the researcher. Output from this model includes a set of coordinated financial statements for the firm over the planning horizon: a balance sheet, an income statement, statements for changes in net worth, flow of funds statement, and a fund availability report. The model also calculates profitability, liquidity, and solvency ratios used in financial ratio analysis which are provided on a summary sheet. These statements and reports are provided on an annual basis; thus, financial information is provided on yearly changes in financial position over the four year horizon.

Another objective of this thesis was to evaluate various policy and management strategies designed to reduce financial stress. This objective was achieved by analysis of various scenarios designed to reduce stress simultaneously with the baseline case, which served for comparison. The specific scenarios considered were: $35 \%$ reduction of debt, $35 \%$ reduction of interest rates, two year deferral of debt, sales of $35 \%$ of total assets with no lease back, sales of $35 \%$ of total assets with lease back arrangements, and an infusion of equity capital equal to $35 \%$ of total debt. Results from this analysis were intended to show what, if any, courses of action could be pursued by agricultural firm managers and policy makers to reduce farm financial stress.

The best test of the ability of these scenarios to reduce financial stress occurred in application to the high leverage wheat
farm situations, as these were the cases with the most financial stress. Appropriate programs could be adopted to strengthen the financial position of the farm; in the case of low liquidity, asset sales-lease back; in cases of low solvency, equity infusions; and in circumstances where profitability needs to be enhanced, interest reductions would be the best choice. The results also seemed to suggested that public programs can maintain current levels of financial performance for producers under financial stress but do little to improve those positions.

The Effect of Various Management and Policy Options on the Financial Stress Situation of Oregon Grain and Cattle Producers by

John P. Hewlett

A THESIS<br>submitted to<br>Oregon State University

> in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of
> Master of Science

Completed June 17, 1987

Commencement June 1988

## APPROVED:



Professor of Agricultural and Resource Economics in charge of major

Head of department of Agricultural and Resource Economics


Date thesis is presented: June 17, 1987

Typed for John P. Hewlett by: John P. Hewlett

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS:

This thesis is dedicated to my wife, Cindi. She is the one person who gave this project meaning.

I would also like to express my gratitude for the support I have received from my parents and many friends, without which this paper would have suffered.

Last, but not least, I would like to thank my major professor, Wes, for all the help, guidance, and useful advice so freely provided.

## table of contents

Chapter Page
1 INTRODUCTION ..... 1
POLICY AND MANAGEMENT SOURCES OF FINANCIAL DISTRESS. ..... 6
Macroeconomic Polices ..... 6
Management Practices. ..... 9
FINANCIAL STRESS IN OREGON AGRICULTURE ..... 10
BENEFITS OF RESEARCH ON FARM FINANCIAL STRESS. ..... 15
SCOPE OF THESIS. ..... 15
ORGANIZATION OF THE THESIS ..... 16
2 MEASURES OF FINANCIAL STRESS ..... 17
NEOCLASSICAL THEORY OF THE FIRM. ..... 18
method used to evaluate ratios ..... 22
VARIOUS METHODOLOGICAL APPROACHES FROM THE LITERATURE. ..... 24
TYPES OF FINANCIAL RATIOS. ..... 25
ALTERNATIVES FOR ALLEVIATING FARM FINANCIAL STRESS ..... 28
OVERVIEW OF SIMULATION MODEL FOR THIS STUDY. ..... 33
3 DATA AND PARAMETER INPUTS. ..... 36
Base Economic Parameters ..... 36
Beef Cattle Prices ..... 36
Grain Prices ..... 41
Family Consumption and Taxes ..... 43
CATTLE RANCH BASE INPUTS ..... 47
Economic Scenario Changes ..... 54
WHEAT FARM BASE INPUTS ..... 58
Economic Scenario Changes ..... 65
POLICY AND MANAGEMENT STRATEGY CHANGES ..... 65
Reduction of Debt ..... 65
Reduction in Interest Rates ..... 65
Deferral of Debt Obligation ..... 68
Asset Sales-No Lease Back ..... 68
Asset Sales-Lease Back. ..... 72
Equity Infusion ..... 75
4 RESULTS AND SIMULATOR OUTPUTS ..... 77
CATTLE RANCH OUTPUTS ..... 78
Original Management Situation (Baseline) ..... 78
Debt Reduction. ..... 83
Interest Reduction. ..... 83
Debt Deferral ..... 85
Asset Sale-No Lease Back. ..... 87
Asset Sale-Lease Back ..... 89
Equity Infusion ..... 89
Generalizations and Summary ..... 91
WHEAT FARM OUTPUTS ..... 93
Original Management Situation (Baseline) ..... 93
Debt Reduction. ..... 97
Interest Reduction. ..... 99
Debt Deferral ..... 99
Asset Sale-No Lease Back. ..... 101
Asset Sales-Lease Back. ..... 103
Equity Infusion ..... 105
Generalizations and Summary ..... 105
5 SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS ..... 108
Summary ..... 108
Limitations ..... 113
Conclusions and Implications for Future Research. ..... 114
REFERENCES CITED. ..... 116
APPENDIX A. ..... 121
APPENDIX B. ..... 130
APPENDIX C. ..... 139
APPENDIX D. ..... 143
APPENDIX E. ..... 147
APPENDIX F. ..... 156

## LIST OF FIGURES

Figure Page
Figure 1.1 Regional Map of Oregon ..... 12
Figure 2.1 Short Run Economic Equilibrium Under Perfect Competition. ..... 19
Figure 2.2 Flow Chart of Simulator Spreadsheet. ..... 31
Figure 2.3 Flow Chart of Spreadsheet Simulator Calculations ..... 35
Figure 3.1 Cow-Yearling Production Flow-chart for the Cattle Ranch ..... 49
Figure 3.2 Livestock Enterprise Flow-chart for the Wheat Farm ..... 60
Figure 3.3 Revised Cow-Yearling Production Flow-chart for the Cattle Ranch ..... 71
Table Page
1.1 Cash Receipts from Marketings in the U.S. for 1970 to 1984: Livestock and Grain ..... 3
1.2 Total U.S. Real Estate and Total Agricultural Asset Values, 1970 to 1984. ..... 3
1.3 Interest Rates Paid in the Pacific Region and the United States, 1970 to 1984 ..... 4
1.4 Debt to Total Asset, Debt to Equity, and Times Interest Earned Ratios, for U.S. Agriculture from 1970 to 1985 ..... 5
1.5 Farm Real Estate Debt: Amount Outstanding by Farming Region, 1970 to 1984 ..... 7
1.6 Oregon Delinquent Loan Balances and Discontinued Financing for Oregon Agricultural Lenders ..... 13
1.7 State Average Changes in Land Values Over Past Year in Oregon for Irrigated Cropland, Non-irrigated Cropland, and Pasture/Rangeland, September, 1986. ..... 13
2.1 Financial Performance Measures ..... 27
3.1 Commodity Price Projections for the 1985 Farm Bill. ..... 37
3.2 Values for Selected Policy Parameters for the 1985 House Farm Bill ..... 37
3.3 Domestic and Foreign Economic Assumptions and Projections ..... 38
3.4 Food and Agriculture Policy Research Institute (FAPRI) Index Numbers of Prices Paid by Farmers ..... 39
3.5 Projected Livestock Prices Over the Time Horizon. ..... 42
3.6 Trends in Wheat and Barley Prices Over the Time Horizon ..... 44
3.7 Economic Variables For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon ..... 46
3.8 Cost and Current Market Values of Beginning Assets and on the Cattle Ranch ..... 48
3.9 Market and Cull Livestock Sale Parameters For Both Firms. ..... 51
3.10 Trends in Cull Livestock Revenues for Both Firms Over the Time Horizon. ..... 52
Table Page
3.11 Trends in Yearling Livestock Revenues for the Cattle Ranch Over the Time Horizon ..... 52
3.12 Calf Values Used For Sale or Transfer Pricing For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon ..... 53
3.13 Annual Feed, Non-Feed, and Unallocated Costs on the Cattle Ranch ..... 55
3.14 Beginning Asset, Liability and Equity Positions by Leverage Situation Under Baseline Macroeconomic Conditions for the Cattle Ranch ..... 56
3.15 Base, Pessimistic, and Optimistic Economic Scenario Changes in Gross Revenue and Land Values for the Cattle Ranch ..... 57
3.16 Beginning Asset Costs and Current Market Values for the Wheat Farm ..... 59
3.17 Wheat Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon ..... 62
3.18 Barley Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon ..... 62
3.19 Annual Cash Crop Expenses for the Wheat Farm ..... 63
3.20 Annual Feed, Non-Feed, and Unallocated Costs for the Wheat Farm ..... 63
3.21 Beginning Asset, Liability, and Equity Positions by Leverage Situation Under Baseline Macroeconomic Conditions on the Wheat Farm. ..... 64
3.22 Base, Pessimistic, and Optimistic Economic Scenario Changes in Gross Revenue and Land Values for the Wheat Farm ..... 66
3.23 Beginning Levels of Indebtedness and Reductions Needed to Meet 35 Percent Reduction Criteria at Specified D/A Ratios For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon ..... 67
3.24 Interest Rate Adjustments For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon ..... 67
3.25 Adjustments of Principal Payments for Debt Deferral Scenario For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon ..... 69
3.26 Assets Sold in Asset Sales Scenarios For Both Firms ..... 70
Table Page
3.27 Wheat Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon in Asset Sales Strategies ..... 73
3.28 Barley Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon in Asset Sales Strategies ..... 73
3.29 Crop Share Arrangement For Asset Sales-Lease Back on the Wheat Farm ..... 74
3.30 Equity Infusion Calculations by Beginning Debt to Asset Ratio For Both Production Units ..... 76
4.1 Baseline Summary Sheet for 20\% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 79
4.2 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 20\% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 79
4.3 Optimistic Summary Sheet for 20\% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 79
4.4 Baseline Summary Sheet for $40 \%$ Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 80
4.5 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 40\% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 80
4.6 Optimistic Summary Sheet for 40\% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 80
4.7 Baseline Summary Sheet for 70\% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 81
4.8 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 70\% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 81
4.9 Optimistic Summary Sheet for 70\% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 81
4.10 Amount of Debt Reduction and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Reduction Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 84
4.11 Changes in Average Net Income and Interest Paid in the Final Year Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Interest Reduction Scenario on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 84
4.12 Changes in Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original and Debt Deferral Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch ..... 86
4.13 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original Management and Asset Sales-No Lease Back Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch ..... 88
4.14 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original Management and Asset Sales-Lease Back Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch ..... 90
4.15 Amount of Equity Infusion and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Equity Infusion Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch. ..... 92
4.16 Baseline Summary Sheet for $20 \%$ Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm. ..... 94
4.17 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 20\% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm. ..... 94
4.18 Optimistic Summary Sheet for 20\% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm. ..... 94
4.19 Baseline Summary Sheet for $40 \%$ Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm ..... 95
4.20 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for $40 \%$ Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm ..... 95
4.21 Optimistic Summary Sheet for $40 \%$ Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm ..... 95
4.22 Baseline Summary Sheet for 70\% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm. ..... 96
4.23 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 70\% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm. ..... 96
4.24 Optimistic Summary Sheet for 70\% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm. ..... 96
4.25 Amount of Debt Reduction and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Reduction Scenarios on the Wheat Farm. ..... 98
4.26 Changes in Interest Paid in the Final Year and Average Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Interest Reduction Scenario on the Wheat Farm. ..... 100
4.27 Changes in Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Deferral Scenarios on the Wheat Farm. . . . . . . . . . . 100
4.28 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Asset Sales-No Lease Back Scenarios on the Wheat Farm. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 102
4.29 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Asset Sales-Lease Back Scenarios on the Wheat Farm. . 104
4.30 Amount of Equity Infusion and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Equity Infusion Scenarios on the Wheat Farm. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 106

THE EFFECT OF VARIOUS MANAGEMENT AND POLICY OPTIONS ON THE FINANCIAL STRESS SITUATION OF OREGON GRAIN AND CATTLE PRODUCERS

## CHAPTER 1

## INTRODUCTION

Financial stress of agricultural producers has become a national issue in the U.S. policy process. Financial stress has differing connotations to different audiences, and even agricultural economists have different definitions. Jolly, et al., defined financial stress as occurring when, "...the capacity of an individual or firm or a specific sector of the economy to adjust to the forces causing stress is exceeded". This definition, however, lacks clarity and specificity for analysis. Brake defined financial stress as a perceived or actual inability to meet planned cash flow commitments, which stem from family living needs, cash farm expenses, debt service. This more precise description of the condition known generally as financial stress will be the one used throughout this thesis.

Agricultural economists have devoted considerable attention to this issue. Boehlje and Eidman suggested strategies to improve firm survivability, which they argue is the most important criterion for farm managers at this time. Brake and Boehlje describe possible sector adjustments, firm level adjustments and various short-term policies to aid in the transition of the firm adjustments. Penson and Duncan; Hanson and Thompson; and Smith, Richardson, and Knutson also examine different farm stress reducing policies. In addition, a number of articles discuss macroeconomic policies and their effect on the farm sector (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister; Hughes and Penson; Gardner); discuss various risk management strategies for farmers, as well as lenders (Barry and Lee; Pederson and Bertelsen; Mapp et al.); the effect of farm financial stress on other economic sectors, (Ginder, Stone, and Otto; Melichar); and analysis of the factors leading to the farm stress situation (Shepard and Collins; Leathers and Chavas; Lins; Lowenberg-DeBoer and Boehlje; Melichar; Scott).

Development of current the situation of financial stress is fairly well known but will be reviewed here to aid in understanding
current conditions. Agriculture has historically been dominated by income cycles related to price, volume of production, and weather. Melichar summarizes the recent experience as, "For more than a decade, the financial experience of the agricultural sector has been dominated by the advent, and then by the after effects, of a farm boom of major historical proportions.". Firms in the agricultural sector are all affected by these cycles of boom and bust but not to the same extent. The degree to which farmers are affected by bust periods depends largely on how dependent they become on the high commodity prices of the boom period.

The current situation followed this same process. In the early 1970's, prices of major agricultural commodities increased dramatically, ushering in a boom during which nearly all producers benefited. However, the period of prosperity differed among commodity groups. Livestock prices dropped first in 1974, while grain prices remained elevated for another two years (Table l.l). During this time, some farmers rapidly expanded production financed with debt to capitalize on the boom time prices. When the bust began, these farmers began to experience financial hardship. While such farmers pressed for government assistance, others enjoyed income levels above those of the pre-boom period and thus bid up real prices of farmland (Table 1.2). In 1978-79 livestock and crop prices again surged upward giving another boost to incomes and expectations (Table l.l).

The boom ended in 1980 when farm commodity prices failed to advance while U.S. consumer prices continued to rise rapidly. In the following two years, large harvests and worldwide economic recession reduced prospects for a rebound in farm prices and incomes. Thus, agricultural land prices dropped sharply in the major livestock and crop producing areas. At the same time, farmers with short-term debt or variable-rate loans suffered large increases in interest rates (Table 1.3). These developments caused the number of farms in financial trouble to increase, as measured by the debt to asset ratio (Table 1.4) (Melichar).

Table 1.1 Cash Receipts from Marketings in the U.S. for 1970 to 1984: Livestock and Grain

| Year | Cattle and Calves | Total Livestock | Food Grains | Total Crops |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | - - - | - - Million Dollars - - - - - |  |  |
| 1970 | 13,633 | 29,532 | 2,542 | 20,977 |
| 1971 | 14,986 | 30,479 | 2,485 | 22,269 |
| 1972 | 18,237 | 35,586 | 3,498 | 25,523 |
| 1973 | 22,336 | 45,772 | 7,194 | 41,114 |
| 1974 | 17,844 | 41,326 | 8,581 | 51,065 |
| 1975 | 17,520 | 43,089 | 8,195 | 45,813 |
| 1976 | 19,294 | 46,326 | 7,112 | 49,032 |
| 1977 | 20,225 | 47,635 | 6,055 | 48,600 |
| 1978 | 28,248 | 59,162 | 5,839 | 53,020 |
| 1979 | 35,025 | 69,236 | 9,047 | 62,269 |
| 1980 | 31,819 | 67,991 | 10,403 | 71,769 |
| 1981 | 29,538 | 69,151 | 11,619 | 72,936 |
| 1982 | 29,813 | 70,268 | 11,469 | 72,670 |
| 1983 | 28,632 | 69,443 | 9,733 | 66,817 |
| 1984 | 30,601 | 72,739 | 9,739 | 69,096 |

Source: USDA, 1985
Table 1.2 Total U.S. Real Estate and Total Agricultural Asset Values, 1970 to 1984
Year Real Estate Prices Total Asset Values

|  | $-{ }^{-}-$Billion Dollars - | - |
| :--- | ---: | ---: |
| 1970 | 201.3 | 280.2 |
| 1971 | 216.4 | 303.1 |
| 1972 | 241.8 | 341.4 |
| 1973 | 297.1 | 418.9 |
| 1974 | 327.0 | 442.3 |
|  |  |  |
| 1975 | 381.1 | 510.1 |
| 1976 | 453.5 | 590.4 |
| 1977 | 507.7 | 656.7 |
| 1978 | 600.7 | 783.7 |
| 1979 | 704.2 | 918.1 |
|  |  |  |
| 1980 | 779.2 | $1,003.2$ |
| 1981 | 780.2 | $1,005.2$ |
| 1982 | 745.6 | 977.8 |
| 1983 | 736.1 | 956.5 |
| 1984 | 639.6 | 856.1 |

Source: USDA, 1985


Source: USDA, Agricultural Statistics, 1985
a The pacific region includes Washington, Oregon, and California.


Source: USDA, 1985

Much recent literature discusses the incidence and intensity of current financial stress. For example, Jolly et al. stated that more than $60 \%$ of operators with debt-to-asset ratios greater than $40 \%$ and with negative cash flows are located in the Corn Belt, Lake States, and Northern Plains ${ }^{1}$. Of all insolvent operations, $55 \%$ are located here as well. However, the incidence is so high largely because the regions account for $44.7 \%$ of U.S. farm operators. Furthermore, of all U.S. farm debt, $62 \%$ is held by farm operators with debt to asset ratios over $40 \%$. Approximately $13.3 \%$ is held by insolvent operators and $29 \%$ by farms with debt to asset ratios over $70 \%$. The intensity of farm financial stress--the number of farms holding the largest proportion of outstanding debt--is greatest in the Delta, Southeast, Southern Plains, Northeast, and the Pacific (Table 1.5).

POLICY AND MANAGEMENT SOURCES OF FINANCIAL DISTRESS

As identified above, macroeconomic policies, farm policies, and individual management decisions interact in causing stress (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister). Each set of decisions has led to financially stressful conditions in parts or the whole of the agricultural economy. This section considers each category in more detail emphasizing its contribution to the present conditions of farm financial stress.

## Macroeconomic Polices

In reviewing general linkages of the farm economy to the macroeconomy, Gardner found that the performance of agriculture during recessions is variable, but on average the farm sector does not preform as well as the general economy during these episodes. Farm

[^0]Table 1.5 Farm Real Estate Debt: Amount Outstanding by Farming Region, 1970 to 1984

| Year | Northeast States | Lake States | Corn <br> Belt | Northern Plains | Appalachian | South East |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | - - | - - - - | Million | Dollars | - - - - | - - |
| 1970 | 1,510 | 2,957 | 6,862 | 3,330 | 2,102 | 1,912 |
| 1971 | 1,627 | 3,170 | 7,276 | 3,499 | 2,247 | 2,082 |
| 1972 | 1,800 | 3,477 | 7,834 | 3,784 | 2,450 | 2,353 |
| 1973 | 2,093 | 3,866 | 8,763 | 4,141 | 2,826 | 2,852 |
| 1974 | 2,396 | 4,296 | 9,871 | 4,629 | 3,278 | 3,353 |
| 1975 | 2,613 | 4,756 | 11,072 | 5,211 | 3,719 | 3,794 |
| 1976 | 2,775 | 5,371 | 12,707 | 6,018 | 4,072 | 4,051 |
| 1977 | 3,057 | 6,296 | 15,091 | 7,057 | 4,574 | 4,550 |
| 1978 | 3,334 | 7,212 | 17,506 | 7,838 | 5,095 | 5,058 |
| 1979 | 4,053 | 8,798 | 21,030 | 9,379 | 6,179 | 5,926 |
| 1980 | 4,452 | 10,025 | 26,613 | 10,702 | 6,865 | 6,626 |
| 1981 | 4,780 | 11,307 | 26,042 | 11,874 | 7,502 | 7,404 |
| 1982 | 4,930 | 11,874 | 26,853 | 12,477 | 7,755 | 7,633 |
| 1983 | 5,007 | 12,324 | 27,198 | 12,698 | 7,845 | 7,737 |
| 1984 | 4,892 | 12,245 | 26,751 | 12,594 | 7,813 | 7,643 |


| Year | Delta States | Southern Plains | Mountain States | Pacific States | United States |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | - - | - - - Million Dollars |  |  |  |
| 1970 | 1,871 | 3,131 | 3,018 | 3,623 | 30,346 |
| 1971 | 1,974 | 3,249 | 3,199 | 3,831 | 32,191 |
| 1972 | 2,163 | 3,579 | 3,489 | 4,107 | 35,094 |
| 1973 | 2,401 | 4,024 | 3,847 | 4,643 | 39,527 |
| 1974 | 2,651 | 4,517 | 4,326 | 5,383 | 44,705 |
| 1975 | 2,842 | 4,921 | 4,865 | 5,884 | 44,682 |
| 1976 | 3,090 | 5,238 | 5,428 | 6,513 | 55,268 |
| 1977 | 3,489 | 5,736 | 6,186 | 7,417 | 63,457 |
| 1978 | 3,890 | 6,337 | 6,885 | 8,450 | 71,609 |
| 1979 | 4,700 | 7,278 | 8,172 | 10,078 | 85,598 |
| 1980 | 5,225 | 7,878 | 9,062 | 11,311 | 95,764 |
| 1981 | 5,818 | 8,440 | 9,841 | 12,788 | 105,800 |
| 1982 | 6,099 | 8,793 | 10,113 | 13,494 | 110,026 |
| 1983 | 6,162 | 9,171 | 10,340 | 14,133 | 112,621 |
| 1984 | 6,083 | 9,297 | 10,198 | 14,115 | 111,637 |

Source: USDA, Agricultural Statistics, 1985
incomes tend to decline more sharply than overall GNP, farm prices fall off more quickly relative to the general price level, as do farm wage rates compared to nonfarm wage rates. Hence, farmers have a greater incentive than other sectors of the economy to avoid recessions.

In the early 1980's, the combination of the fiscal policies of the Reagan administration and the newly altered Federal Reserve System operating policy caused some unique macroeconomic influences. The highly stimulative fiscal policy and restrictive monetary policy reduced inflation from 9.2 to 4.3 percent in three years but caused historically high real interest rates observed during the 1980's (Hughes and Penson). These policies generated prices and interest rates that have skewed economic returns in the economy away from capital-intensive and export-sensitive industries such as farming (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister). The rise in interest rates in 1980 caused financial adversity for those borrowers using short term credit from rural banks. These increases likely were not anticipated, since farm borrowers had been virtually insulated from cyclical changes in loan rates by interest rate ceilings before 1979 (Melichar; Shepard and Collins).

In addition to the above, falling land prices were another variable affecting the farm financial situation. Over the fifty years preceding 1981, land prices had increased every year but two. In those two cases the declines were only one percent. However, land prices peaked near the end of 1980 in the cash grain area of the Midwest. During 1981 prices fluctuated from one quarter to the next, with a general annual decline of four to five percent (Scott). By the end of 1983, farm real estate values were 23 percent below their peak in real dollars and seven percent below their peak in nominal terms (Hughes and Penson). Factors affecting land prices include economic returns to land, expectations of future returns and values, inflation rates, competition for land, and, for some purchasers, income tax rates. These factors all combined in a negative manner in the early 1980's. That is, the relative rate of return to land declined and the expectations of future returns also fell, which decreased competition
for land, the inflation rate dropped, and the net effect of income tax changes in 1981 was to cause disinvestment in 1 and. This drop in 1 and values was particularly significant in the emergence of financial stress (Scott; Lowenberg-DeBoer and Boehlje; Melichar).

Farm policies also contributed to the present farm financial distress. Farm programs under the 1977 and 1981 farm bills were successful in hiding early stages of the current decline in farm profitability. However, government expenditures needed to continue to offset other factors have not been, nor are they likely to be forthcoming (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister). Furthermore, these programs did not encourage appropriate resource adjustment to falling commodity prices. It has been found that, while large farms received more absolute benefits from the 1981 Farm Bill than small farms, they are less dependent on farm program provisions for survival. Mid-size farmers who do not participate in government programs run a substantially greater risk of not surviving than large farms who do not participate, while small-scale farms have the same chances of survival, success, and growth whether they participate in farm programs or not (Smith, Richardson, and Knutson). Thus, it seems to depend on the size of farm, as well as the particular farm program in question, as to how agricultural producers will be affected.

## Management Practices

Another important source of financial stress arises from management practices. Management decisions, in part, relate to methods used to reduce business risks. Commercialization of agriculture has changed the response of management to conditions of increasing business risk. When most resources where produced on farms and little money was borrowed, successful financial management meant that income reductions first resulted in decreased family consumption, secondly in asset liquidations, and finally, as a last resort, in emergency borrowing. Today this pattern is reversed. Thus, responses to risk are now expressed as methods of liquidity management and are influenced by marketability of assets, borrowing capacity, and terms
on borrowing and leasing (Barry and Fraser). Thus, measures of relative loan magnitudes are indicative of a financially stressed state in relation to risk management.

Many producers currently confronted with financial difficulties assumed significantly more debt during the 1970's, based on the assumption of continued favorable economic conditions (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister). With the onset of the boom in the late 1970's, rapid expansion of debt occurred accompanied by more rapid increases in asset values. Although the ratio of debt to assets did not increase, a large increment of debt was assumed. If these additional asset values had continued to yield returns sufficient to service the additional debt, all would have been well because the two had risen in proportion. But any reduction in the income flow would mean a problem for debtors, who still had to meet scheduled payments. Such a reduction occurred in 1980 (Melichar).

Leverage as measured by the ratio of debt to real estate, livestock, and machinery assets in the U.S. farm sector approximately doubled between 1910 and 1924. This measure of leverage rose from $11 \%$ in 1946 to $17.5 \%$ in 1978. Financial assets as a proportion of total assets in agriculture have declined from $12 \%$ in 1950 to less than $6 \%$ in the late 1970's. This reduction in liquidity increases the possibility of vulnerability of farms to failure (Shepard and Collins). In addition, increased incidence of loan delinquencies, foreclosures, and bankruptcies have caused higher lending costs, lower lending limits on assets, and reevaluations of credit standards and loan policies (Barry and Lee).

## FINANCIAL STRESS IN OREGON AGRICULTURE

Farm financial stress conditions prevalent in the rest of the nation have also affected Oregon. Little research has been conducted, however, to evaluate financial stress in Oregon. One exception is a recent survey of Oregon agricultural lenders. This study found that current economic conditions in Oregon could be characterized by increased loan delinquencies, tightened credit, delinquent interest
and/or principal payments, and reduced numbers of producers who qualified for current refinancing. The survey also found that agricultural lenders felt that the quality of loan portfolios had generally declined over the past twelve months (Taylor). Table 1.6 shows the percentage of delinquent loan balances and percentage of financing discontinued for September, 1986 and for 1978-81 both by region and statewide, while Table 1.7 shows the changes in land values over the past year.

Figure 1.1 Regional Map of Oregon


Table 1.6 Oregon Delinquent Loan Balances and Discontinued Financing for Oregon Agricultural Lenders


Source: Taylor

Table 1.7 State Average Changes in Land Values Over Past Year in Oregon for Irrigated Cropland, Non-irrigated Cropland, and Pasture/Rangeland, September, 1986

|  | Reqions |  |  |  |  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { State } \\ & \text { Wide } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |  |
|  |  | -- | - Per | ent - |  |  |
| Irrigated Cropland: | -11.5 | -13.2 | -16.6 | -18.0 | -18.3 | -14.7 |
| Non-irrigated Cropland: | -14.6 | -10.0 | -17.7 | -20.9 | -25.3 | -17.4 |
| Pasture/Rangeland: | -16.6 | -10.4 | -26.7 | -20.6 | -26.0 | -19.9 |

Source: Taylor

The problem of financial stress does exist in Oregon. As in other areas, reduction of farm financial stress is motivated by reducing social costs of the stress. Examples of social costs of stress are: (l) default on loans may impose a cost on the economy as a whole because capital assets are not perfectly mobile, and (2) some default costs must be placed on the borrower to ensure that borrowers repay when they are able, since the lender does not have perfect information about borrower ability to repay loans (Leathers and Chavas). Other consequences besides these direct effects on agricultural production can also be identified. For example, indirect effects have implications for the viability of agribusinesses which supply inputs and marketing for farming, those who provide retail services, and other social institutions such as schools and churches, especially those located in rural areas. While reductions in rural disposable income are part of the problem, rural wealth and demographics also play a role (Ginder, Stone, and Otto).

Consequently, costs associated with farm financial stress imply corresponding benefits to be realized by its reduction. Benefits of studying and resolving farm financial stress reach beyond farms and ranches to many related sectors such as rural communities, agribusinesses, and lending institutions. Increasing pressures of financially stressful market conditions have lead to consideration of additional public assistance programs to aid producers in coping with the situation. With the current administration following a freemarket approach in handling troubled sectors of the economy and its present goal of reducing the deficit by lowered government expenditures, a large new public credit program for farmers is doubtful. However, some small programs may be politically viable and economic analysis of their direct impact on financial stress would be helpful. The specific hypothesis tested in this thesis is as follows: some but not all farms and ranches which have undergone serious financial stress in the early part of the 1980's in Oregon can be assisted in withstanding fluctuations in economic conditions by adopting specific strategies which promote financial stability and profitability.

## BENEFITS OF RESEARCH ON FARM FINANCIAL STRESS

The specific objectives of the project are:

1. To asses the magnitude of financial stress for different agricultural production situations with special attention to different leverage positions, and price forecasts.
2. To present various federal, state and local policy options, as well as management strategies, available to Oregon agricultural producers that may assist them in withstanding fluctuating economic conditions.
3. To analyze the effects of selected policy and management strategies on representative agricultural production situations in Oregon with differing levels of financial leverage and alternative price forecasts.

## SCOPE OF THESIS

To accomplish the stated objectives, two agricultural firm types were selected to be used as the basis for study--a wheat-barley farm and a cattle ranch. These two farm types are significant in Oregon for several reasons. First, as Taylor noted, the agricultural production firms with the most difficulty in repaying non-real estate debt (an indicator of financial stress) are grain farms and beef operations, in that order. Second, according to the ranking of Oregon's leading agricultural commodities in gross dollar sales, cattle and calves are listed as number one at $\$ 289,555$ while wheat is ranked third at $\$ 133,544$ for 1986 . Grains utilize more acreage than any other commodity in the state ( $1,458,650$ acres). In fact, grains actually utilized $26.99 \%$ more 1 and than the next largest user, hay and forages ( $1,148,650$ acres) in 1986 (Miles).

To identify the area of the state in which to target the base farms, a number of things were considered, namely; whether the farms should be from the East or West side of the Cascades, whether the area is representative of a particular commodity-type, and whether data were available for the area. The area selected for the cattle ranch
was the South Central region of Oregon, specifically the Lakeview area. The site chosen for location of the wheat farm was the North Central or Columbia Gorge region of Oregon.

## ORGANIZATION OF THE THESIS

The remainder of this thesis will be organized in four chapters. Chapter 2 is the conceptual framework section, which will address various measures of financial stress offered by neoclassical economics and financial management theory; discuss the different approaches to analyzing financial stress suggested in the literature; provide the rationale for selection of the model chosen for use in this thesis; examine methods used to evaluate financial stress-reducing strategies; review methods suggested in the literature for reducing financial stress; present those strategies analyzed in this thesis; and provide an overview of the model used. Chapter 3 will provide information on the economic parameters used in the thesis; discuss the base inputs for the cattle ranch and wheat farm; and describes various input changes which simulate the policy and management strategies studied. Chapter 4 provides a detailed discussion of the results from each stress-reducing strategy considered, as well as evaluates the overall effect of the strategies. Chapter 5 presents a summary and conclusion, describes limitations of this thesis, and gives some suggestions for future research.

## CHAPTER 2

## MEASURES OF FINANCIAL STRESS

The purpose of this thesis is to study the effects of various policy and management alternatives on reduction of farm financial stress. To implement this research, the initial task is to specify measures of financial stress. A number of measures of the financial condition of farm firms appear in the literature. For example, Lins uses a coefficient of variation and a coefficient of variation from trend for both nominal and real aggregate balance sheet values to measure instability. Smith, Richardson, and Knutson employed four criteria to evaluate the structural impacts of various programs-probability of firm survival, probability of success, the present value of ending net worth, and cropland acres farmed. Boehlje and Eidman utilized four financial characteristics of assets--net cash flow, capital gains, collateral value, liquidity value of assets--and net income to determine the effectiveness of risk reduction policies. Jolly et al., on the other hand, propose that financial stress can be determined directly by examining four long-run characteristics of the farm business: profitability, liquidity, solvency, and risk-bearing ability. Financial stress can also be measured indirectly by aggregate indicators. Examples include land value trends, foreclosure and loan delinquency rates, or loan losses taken by creditors. Unfortunately, few unambiguous, indirect indicators of financial stress can be defined (Jolly et al.).

In determining relevant measures of financial stress of a farm, firm, or business it is helpful to consider farm goals. It is difficult, if not impossible, to determine if a farm is financially stressed unless it can be ascertained whether or not its financial performance meets the goals of the business. Most studies of the goals of farmers indicate that they, like other businesses, place considerable emphasis on financial criteria for measuring performance and evaluating their overall well being. Some important goals are: (1) some reasonable level of net income and growth in net worth, (2)
stability of net income, and (3) the ability to meet financial obligations (Barry, 1985). Economic and financial theory is concerned with these financial goals and the next section reviews criteria suggested by these theories.

## NEOCLASSICAL THEORY OF THE FIRM

Neoclassical theory assumes a singular goal in perfectly competitive markets of profit maximization (Koutsoyiannis). Profit $(\pi)$ is defined as being the difference of total revenue (TR) and total cost (TC). $\quad \pi=T R-T C \quad 2.1$ Given that the normal rate of profit is included in the cost items of the firm, $\pi$ is the profit above the normal rate of return on capital and remuneration for the risk-bearing function of the entrepreneur. The firm is in short-run equilibrium when it produces output that maximizes the difference between total receipts and total costs.

This point of equilibrium occurs at the output level, $q_{e}$, where the price received by the firm ( $P$ ), which is marginal revenue (MR), is equal to the marginal cost ( $M C$ ) of the last unit produced:
Equilibrium at point $q_{e}: \quad M R=P=M C$
This condition is illustrated in Figure 2.1 where the shaded area represents the amount of $\pi$ at the equilibrium point. In this static model of the firm, the general rule in the short run is to produce where profits are positive or where: $P=M R>A T C$. If AVC < P < ATC, then the firm will not earn profits, but should continue to operate where AVC < P , as production still makes some contribution to fixed costs. The point where AVC = P is called the "shut-down" point because as the price falls below average variable cost in the short run, the firm would minimize economic loss if it shut down. Thus, the short run equilibrium concept presented by neoclassical theory can be applied to farm firms under financial stress. These firms can be characterized as operating under the conditions described above where AVC < P < ATC and may in fact be close or even below to the shut-down point ( $P<=A V C$ ).

Figure 2.1 Short Run Economic Equilibrium Under Perfect Competition


Intertemporal equilibrium can be viewed as satisfying the current period's equilibrium conditions and all the following period's conditions as well. Economic theory approaches the solution to this problem by borrowing from financial theory. That is, costs and revenues in each future period are discounted the appropriate number of periods so that all periods may be compared and evaluated in today's dollars or present values. Thus, equation 2.1 above becomes as follows:

$$
\operatorname{Max} v=\sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{T R_{t}}{(1+i)^{t}}-\sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{T C_{t}}{(1+i)^{t}}-\sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{\text { withdrawal } s_{t}}{(1+i)^{t}}+V_{0}
$$

where $V=$ present value of equity of the firm over time, $V_{0}=$ the initial equity level, $\mathbf{i}=$ the discount rate, and $t=$ the number of periods. Thus, value or equity $(V)$ is the multiperiod equivalent of single period $\pi$. The terminal value of equity $\left(V_{n}\right)$ can be described as:

$$
V_{n}=\left[\sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{\left[\left(\pi_{t}-\text { withdrawal } s_{t}\right)\right]}{(1+i)^{n}}+V_{0}\right](1+i)^{n}
$$

This terminal equity is thus interchangeable with the present value of profits less withdrawals. It is important to note the implications of this equation. If $V_{t}$ is less than $V_{0}$ this implies that the firm needs some source of financing to remain in production. Sources of financing in this context might include increased owner equity or borrowing from financial institutions. As $V_{t}$ declines and approaches zero, the firm nears bankruptcy, which occurs where $V_{t}=0$. When the firm is operating under the conditions AVC < P is that the firm should continue to operate to make some contribution to its fixed costs. However, an implicit assumption is that, the firm is able to obtain additional financing to cover all costs. If the terminal equity value approaches zero, the firm will not be able to obtain the financing necessary for its survival and will consequently be forced into bankruptcy (exit the market).

The above theoretical description of the firm abstracts from risk. Risk arises primarily from fluctuations in prices and yields
(business risk). This risk is magnified by leverage which introduces financial risk. The trade-off of these risks can be specified in a simple model that portrays the various sources of risk involved. Consider the example of an agricultural producer who has achieved a desired structure of assets and liabilities based on reasonable expectations for returns to assets and costs of borrowing along with risk attitudes. This equilibrium position is characterized by an acceptable level of risks relative to expected returns. Let the risk be represented by the anticipated variability ( $\sigma_{\mathrm{e}}$ ) of return to equity and the level of returns be the expected rate of return to equity capital ( $r_{e}$ ). Equilibrium of the firm is expressed as the coefficient of variation ( $v$ ) in equity capital:

$$
\sigma_{\mathrm{e}} / r_{\mathrm{e}}=\mathrm{v}
$$

The level of risk (v) assumed by the firm at equilibrium reflects its implicit utility function. Economists use the concept of utility to describe how individuals or firms weigh the benefits and costs of a course of action. Thus, at a level of risk (v) the firm has implicitly decided that the utility which could be gained from potential returns equals the costs or utility loss associated with loosing the returns.

Business risk ( $\mathrm{v}_{\mathrm{a}}$ ) can be expressed by the relationship between the random variability ( $\sigma_{\mathrm{a}}$ ) of the returns to the assets of the farm and the expected level ( $r_{\mathrm{a}}$ ) of these returns.

$$
\sigma_{\mathrm{a}} / \mathrm{r}_{\mathrm{a}}=\mathrm{v}_{\mathrm{a}}
$$

Financial risk ( $\mathrm{v}_{\mathrm{f}}$ ) is represented by the leverage position of the firm, expressed as a flow of the expected returns to assets relative to expected returns to equity.

$$
\frac{r_{a} * P_{a}}{r_{a} * P_{a}-i * P_{d}}=v_{f}
$$

where $P_{a}$ is the ratio of total assets to equity capital, $P_{d}$ is the ratio of total debt to equity capital, and $i$ is the expected cost of borrowing (assumed known with certainty). Thus, the overall equilibrium relationship is:

$$
\frac{\sigma_{e}}{r_{e}}=\left[\begin{array}{l}
\frac{\sigma_{a}}{r_{a}}
\end{array}\right] *\left[\frac{r_{a} * P_{a}}{r_{a} * p_{a}-i * P_{d}}\right]
$$

This can be rewritten as: $v=$ [business risk] * [financial risk] (Barry, 1985). A change in any of the variables will disturb the equilibrium position and will bring about action to either reestablish the initial position or to reach a revised equilibrium position.

## METHOD USED TO EVALUATE RATIOS

In applying the risk equilibrium concept described above to farm businesses it is helpful to utilize such commonly used financial statements as the balance sheet and the income statement. Looking first at the balance sheet, the equilibrium position is one where the firm has what it considers an optimal level of profits, risk, and liquidity. Within the balance sheet, assets comprise all of the items of value owned by the firm, while liabilities are all claims on assets and income. Financial profits are the net returns to equity capital, or returns to assets less the interest and principal costs of debt paid to lenders and lessors. Effects of risk can be seen in the firm balance sheet. Common business risks occur on the asset side. These risks are: (1) production and yield risk, (2) market and price risk, (3) losses from disasters, (4) social and legal risks, (5) human risks in the performance of labor and management, and (6) risks of changes in technology and possible obsolescence. Business risks can be distinguished from financial risks which arise on the liability side of the balance sheet. Higher levels of financial leverage (the ratio of borrowed capital to equity) imply greater financial risks in meeting obligations to lenders and lessors. Borrowing risks come from variations in interest rates and swings in credit availability. Leasing risks come from changing rental rates and from possible denial of access to leased assets. Thus, like profits, risks are determined by forces affecting both the assets and liabilities of the firm.
Risks take different forms and are correlated with one another in some
cases. While they can bring the threat of financial losses or the promise of financial gain, this depends on the economic environment and management ability of the firm (Barry, 1985).

The equilibrium concept suggests that each firm attempts to achieve an organization of assets and liabilities which contains the optimal amounts of business and financial risk, as well as the liquidity needed for responding to these risks. Within this framework, one can evaluate how various changes in the environment may influence the equilibrium position, and the effectiveness of possible actions taken to restore equilibrium. These changes might occur as shocks due to the different sources of business risk (crop disasters, unanticipated price changes, swings in land values) and financial risks (higher interest rates, changing credit availability), or they might come from new policy initiatives. Whatever the source, these changes will alter the equilibrium position, and provide incentive for action to restore equilibrium. Even though target or equilibrium levels may be impossible to attain, strategies designed to alter the financial structure of the firm can be evaluated on the basis of whether or not they move the firm in the desired direction. This type of comparative base will be used in this thesis to evaluate various policy options proposed to alleviate financially stressful conditions in the farm sector.

Boehlje and Eidman stated that probability of firm survival as an entity is one of the major concerns evolving from the current conditions of farm financial stress. When viewed in light of the theory presented above, this situation can be described by economic conditions of $P>A V C$, in the short run and $P>A C$ in the long run. Furthermore, the risk situation of firms experiencing such conditions is not the equilibrium position described above, but a case of readjustment particularly in the area of leverage or financial risk. The conclusion is that survival is nearly impossible unless the price levels rise and equilibrium risk positions can be attained by agricultural firms.

Any model which attempts to capture the essential elements of the firm must include the above elements of risk which affect the
decision-making process. Most importantly, when the time horizon includes more than just one production period, the model should first and foremost provide for survivability of the firm itself. Secondarily the model should attempt to achieve the point of profit maximization dictated by economic theory. Hence, the decision rule for a multiperiod firm model could be stated as: maximize the present value of profits subject to survivability of the firm and level of risk relative to its equilibrium position. This thesis will focus on single and multiple period profit and equity as measures of firm profitability and liquidity and solvency as measures of risk of farm failure.

## VARIOUS METHODOLOGICAL APPROACHES FROM THE LITERATURE

Several methods have been used to analyze the problem of farm financial stress. The literature includes examples of each type applied to problems of a similar nature. For example, Hughes and Penson used a simulator model called COMGEM (COMmodity-specific General Equilibrium Model) to project financial conditions in the farm sector to the year 1990. Mapp et al. used a linear programming model MOTAD (Minimizes Total Absolute Deviation by the use of triangular distributions) in conjunction with simulation models to evaluate risk efficient farm plans under alternative economic futures. Pederson and Bertelsen also used a MOTAD model to evaluate financial risk management alternatives in a whole-farm setting. Shepard and Collins used econometric analysis of aggregate time-series farm-sector data in an attempt to determine why farmers fail financially. Smith, Richardson, and Knutson used FLIPSIM V (a general Firm Level Policy SImulation Model), which utilizes a multivariate normal probability distribution to study the impacts of alternative farm programs on different size cotton farms in the Texas southern high plains.

Other researchers propose more complex models to analyze multiperiod management problems. For example, Chien and Bradford describe a model which combines the desirable features of multiperiod linear programming (MLP), recursive linear programming (RLP), and
computer simulation (CS) into a single computer-base model. Their reasoning for use of this model was that neither MLP nor RLP models used alone could adequately predict financial variables. However, CS models can overcome these difficulties and can handle multiple goals, indivisibilities, and sequential decisions. CS models used alone, on the other hand, lack optimizing features, good coordination between time periods, and are some times too simplistic in application.

Boehlje and Eidman propose a model to evaluate survival and risk management strategies farm operators can use in the current financial environment. They suggest the ideal objective of maximizing expected utility, with consideration given to the appropriate sources of price, production, and financial risk. However, implementing such a model requires knowledge of firm utility functions, which implies knowledge of the optimal or equilibrium risk position of the firm. Utility functions are difficult, if not impossible, to accurately estimate.

It should be apparent from the proliferation of model types used in farm firm analysis, that each modeling technique has its good and bad points. As pointed out by Chien and Bradford, computer simulation models are very effective in handling financial variables.
Furthermore, they have been in use in the field of agricultural economics for farm level analysis since the 1960's (Johnson and Rausser). Barry used this form of modeling in recent analysis of the financial stress in agriculture, which considered both policy and financial consequences. As this modeling technique has the desirable attributes for studying farm financial stress, it was selected as the technique for this study. Moreover, since Oregon State University participated in the analysis coordinated by Barry, the computer simulation model used in that report was available for this thesis.

## TYPES OF FINANCIAL RATIOS

The two most important considerations in selection of criterion to measure financial well-being are measurability of the criterion and ease of obtaining it from readily available financial data, specifically the firm's financial statements. Furthermore, these
criterion should allow the user to determine if in fact the firm is meeting its specific goals. As defined by Barry, Hopkin, and Baker, financial management involves protection of equity capital from various business and financial risks, while facilitating its growth. Evaluation of new investments, financial planning, liquidity management and relationships with financial intermediaries is also important. In summary, performance criterion should measure the following: (1) profitability, (2) liquidity, and (3) solvency. These criterion are used by Barry to evaluate various financial stressreducing strategies. Profitability refers to returns to the equity capital or net worth that producers have invested in their farm businesses. Thus, growth in net worth is a profitability measure. Risk refers to possible losses of equity capital and to difficulties in meeting financial obligations due to inadequate liquidity and solvency. Liquidity refers to the ability to generate cash in order to meet cash demands as they occur and to provide for unanticipated events. Liquidity, therefore, is a method of responding to risk so it is treated here as one of the major performance criteria. Solvency refers to the ability of the firm to convert intermediate and fixed assets into more liquid assets. Financial ratios are used to measure these three performance criteria. Thus, it can be summarized that the desired direction of movement of the profitability, liquidity, and solvency ratios is upward or larger.

Commonly used ratios based on data derived from firm financial statements are identified in Table 2.1 along with the desired direction of movement. Profitability varies with risk and liquidity, as liquidity of holdings increase and risk decreases, profitability usually declines and vice versa. Two commonly used profitability measures are the return on assets (ROA) and the return on equity (ROE). Return on assets is found by dividing net earnings before interest and taxes by the firm's total assets averaged over the beginning and end of the accounting period.

## Table 2.1 Financial Performance Measures

## Profitability Measures:

1. Return on assets $(R O A)^{*}=$
2. Return on equity $(\text { ROE })^{*}=$
3. Average net income* $=$
4. Total net worth change* $=$

Net income before taxes and interest minus taxes Total assets

Net income after gains Net worth without contingencies

Net income (before capital gains)

End of period net worth minus beginning net worth, without contingencies

Liquidity and Solvency Measures:
5. Current ratio* $=$
6. Leverage ratio** $=$
7. Cash flow Coverage ratio* $=$
8. Fund availability* $=$

Current assets
Current liabilities without contingencies

Total liabilities without contingencies Total assets

Cash sales plus nonfarm income, interest income, and other farm income Interest payments plus principal payments

Net income plus depreciation, capital sales, and injections; less withdrawals, downpayments, and principal payments.

* Denotes ratios with a upward desired direction of movement.
** Denotes ratios with an downward desired direction of movement.

Various measures of liquidity and solvency are closely related, as they basically are distinguished by the length of the time horizon. Liquidity generally refers to the firm's capacity to meet its financial obligations in the short term--within a year, for example. The current ratio and quick ratio or acid-test are measures of liquidity (Smith, Keith, and Stephens). Net working capital can also be used to measure liquidity. Solvency refers to the capacity to meet financial obligations over a longer period of time. Common debt management or solvency ratios include the total debt to total asset or leverage ratio and the times interest earned ratio. Thus, some of the measures clearly represent either liquidity or solvency, while others jointly represent these criteria. Where a firm has low debt levels, it generally has lower levels of financial and overall risk and lower expected returns. Conversely, farms with higher leverage ratios run the risk of large losses but have a chance of gaining higher profits. Thus, financial leverage presents a profits-risk tradeoff. If operating income is low, as in the current situation, financial leverage will reduce equity returns below the rate of return on assets and, if the return on assets stayed at the same level, the firm would be unable to meet interest payments, which would eventually force it into bankruptcy (as above where $P$ < ATC) (Brigham).

Of the four measures for liquidity and solvency in Table 2.1, two come from the balance sheet and two come from an income and cash flow statement. The first two measures are balance sheet ratios relating assets to liabilities. Measure six indicates the firm's leverage as a ratio of total debt to total assets. Measure seven comes from the income statement and reflects various ways to account for the coverage of debt obligations. Finally, measure eight represents the amount of funds available for reinvestment in the business and as such represents some measure of liquidity of the firm.

## ALTERNATIVES FOR ALLEVIATING FARM FINANCIAL STRESS

Past studies have identified various macro and microeconomic policy responses to farm stress. As reviewed in the first chapter,
macroeconomic variables were crucial in the development of farm financial stress and will influence the ultimate outcome. At the aggregate level, Hughes and Penson considered three different macroeconomic policies (optimistic, pessimistic, and an extension of current conditions to serve as a base line for comparison) to study their impact on the farm sector. More specifically, the alternatives they considered were (1) an adherence to expansionary fiscal policies and restrictive monetary policies, which would be reflected in continued high government deficits and slow growth in the money supply to control inflation; (2) an continuation of expansionary monetary and fiscal policies, which would lead to continued high deficits but also a faster growth in the money supply; and (3) the following of a restrictive fiscal policy and a moderate monetary policy which would lead to decreases in the budget deficit and a money supply which falls between those given by one and two above.

Other studies have suggested or used policy and management alternatives to evaluate survival and risk management strategies in an attempt to study their impact on the farm stress situation. In these studies emphasis is given to liquidity and solvency of the firm where management options allow for restructuring or liquidation of assets in an effort to improve the chances of the farm's survival. For example, Brake and Boehlje propose five sector adjustments, five firm level adjustments, and six short-term policies to aid transition of the adjustments. Penson and Duncan; Hanson and Thompson; and Smith, Richardson, and Knutson all discuss farm stress reducing policies which include equity infusions, leasing arrangements, deferral of principal payments, scaling down the size of the operation, commodity diversification, and the effects of various farm programs on farm firm survival. While Boehlje and Eidman suggest a model which would evaluate strategies such as asset liquidations, with and without leaseback options, liquidity management, and equity infusions as methods for increasing the chances of firm survivability.

The S-180 regional study coordinated at the University of Illinois (Barry, 1986) followed these earlier studies. Six different strategies were evaluated: (1) reduction of debt, (2) reduction of
interest rates, (3) deferral of debt, (4) asset sales-no lease back, (5) asset sales-lease back, and (6) equity infusion. A continuation of current conditions was considered as a comparative baseline for results of the strategy changes. These strategies were assessed under different debt levels and different macroeconomic conditions. In short, the research approach of Barry uses techniques suggested by, or used in, previous studies, in evaluating policy and management strategies under varying leverage levels and macroeconomic conditions. The same general research approach was used in this thesis.

The general approach of the $S$ - 180 analysis is documented in Figure 2.2. To facilitate comparisons, asset levels, production organization, and personal consumption and income levels were held constant for each firm type at a baseline level. Debt levels for the baseline firms were adjusted to result in debt to asset ( $D / A$ ) ratios of 20,40 , and $70 \%$. In the analysis, the $40 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$ ratio situation was assumed to be the base firm, to which all other conditions were compared. Three macroeconomic environments--baseline, pessimistic, and optimistic--were then incorporated into each leverage situation to create nine different alternatives for each basic firm situation. Optimistic and pessimistic macroeconomic conditions were simulated by adjusting gross revenue and land values relative to the baseline. Pessimistic conditions were represented with a $10 \%$ reduction in gross revenue and a $10 \%$ reduction in land values, and the optimistic conditions required a $20 \%$ increase in gross revenue and a $20 \%$ increase in land values. The changes in land values occurred in the first year, while the gross revenues were adjusted for each year in the time horizon. Besides continuation of current conditions in a baseline scenario, six alternative strategies were considered for each of the nine macro-debt situations. Details of each of these situations are considered in the next chapter. This section summarizes the strategies.

Three of the strategies are associated with debt. The reduction of debt strategy eliminates $35 \%$ of initial debt in the first year. For example, a beginning debt level of $\$ 100,000$ would be reduced to $\$ 65,000$ with the reduction occurring across the different forms of

Figure 2.2 Flow Chart of Simulator Spreadsheet

debt according to their proportions of total indebtedness. The effect of this strategy is similar to a lender loan forgiveness program or a principal write-down financed with a public program policy. Similarly the reduction of interest rates strategy lowered initial interest rates $35 \%$ in the first year. Rates for short, intermediate, and long term debt were all adjusted independently. This strategy is similar to an interest rate buy-down program or a public credit program that allows the substitution of public credit for existing credit at discounted interest rates. The deferral of debt strategy deferred the scheduled loan repayments for two years with no interest accruing in the interim. Principal and interest payments resumed at the end of the two year period according to the original payment schedule. The effect of this option is analogous to a debt moratorium or debt deferral program currently available to existing Farmers Home Administration borrowers.

The three other strategies included private management responses. Asset sales-no lease back involved sale of assets in the first year in order to reduce the size of the operation. Amount of the reduction is $35 \%$ of the total market value of beginning assets. Assets are reduced in such a way that the farm has a similar mix of assets after the sale and thus, allow it to continue producing the same commodities. Therefore, primarily intermediate and long term assets are reduced. Proceeds from the asset sales are directly applied to reducing the farm debt. The asset sales-lease back strategy had the same actions as asset sales-no lease back, but liquidated assets are leased for the whole four years. The same mix of assets may or may not be sold in the asset sales-lease back strategy as some assets are not normally leased. Leasing arrangements vary from crop sharing to cash leases depending on the asset type and locality of the farm. The main objectives of this option are to relinquish ownership of fixed assets, maintain their control through leasing, reduce pressures on cash flows, and retire a portion of the farm's initial indebtedness. The equity infusion strategy required direct replacement of debt capital by new outside equity capital in the first year. The amount of this infusion was equal to $35 \%$ of total debt. Capital was applied directly
to reducing the initial debt by reducing each debt category in proportion to its contribution to total indebtedness. Equity infusion generated no new annual cash flow requirements. The implicit assumption of this strategy is that the investment is motivated by long-term capital gains on assets rather than annual cash flows from profits.

## OVERVIEW OF SIMULATION MODEL FOR THIS STUDY

Financial analysis in this thesis was conducted using a computerized simulation model that projects the financial performance of a farm business. The model, Farm Financial Simulation Model (FFSM), was designed especially for use in the $\mathrm{S}-180$ study supervised by Barry. This program runs on a micro computer using a Lotus 1-2-3R spreadsheet (Schnitkey, Barry, and Ellinger). The model simulates the financial structure and performance of a farm business over a transition period of four years with an emphasis placed on financial transactions of the firm. These transactions include purchases and sales of farm assets, financing terms, debt management, cash flows, tax obligations, consumption levels, and price changes. The financial emphasis makes the model applicable to a broad range of farm types and other structural characteristics. The computer-based model made the necessary calculations of cash flows and financial statements to calculate the ratios for financial analysis over the planning horizon beyond the present input case. As with most simulation models, decisions about optimizing managerial resources in enterprise organization, marketing, or input acquisition are not made but the model does allow for determination of the effect of discrete alternative strategies on financial outcomes compared to the baseline situation.

Output of this computer model is a set of coordinated financial statements for a firm over the planning horizon. The set includes a balance sheet, an income statement, statements for changes in net worth, flow of funds statement, and a fund availability report. The model also calculates profitability, liquidity, and solvency ratios
discussed earlier in the chapter, which are provided on a summary sheet. These statements and reports are provided for the four years of the time horizon so financial information is provided on annual changes in financial position over the four years.

The processes in the simulation are outlined by the flow chart in Figure 2.3 on an annual basis. Starting with the user entered base farm inputs, the simulator calculates the beginning balance sheet entries. Cashflows for the first year are then projected, including revenues generated from operations, principal and interest payments, and new borrowing. Most of the calculations are done on a quarterly basis, allowing for a high degree of accuracy in the calculation of interest charges on borrowed funds, as well as earnings on invested funds. These calculations allow the financial statements to be estimated at the end of the first year. Utilizing the other user inputs-growth rates for changes in interest rates, asset values, price levels, and loan payments--in a feedback loop, the simulator calculates the initial conditions for the beginning of the second year. This process is continued, generating the financial statements and ratios for the four years considered by the model.

Figure 2.3 Flow Chart of Spreadsheet Simulator Calculations


## CHAPTER 3

## DATA AND PARAMETER INPUTS

## Base Economic Parameters

Basic price relationships used in this thesis were based on national forecasts compiled by the $S-180$ regional research project (Barry, 1986). Tables 3.1 through 3.4 show the variables supplied by the S-180 project. The national price data were adapted for Oregon conditions in this research. In addition, most production input prices, financial variables, and family economic variables were derived in this research. This section discusses the derivation of economic variables which were utilized for both representative firms.

## Beef Cattle Prices

Market sale prices for the cull cows, cull first calf heifers, cull bulls, and yearlings were localized from the national prices given in Table 3.1 with econometric analysis. The estimated equation used to project cow prices is:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& Y_{i}= 11.25920+0.44609 X_{1} \\
&(4.38140)(0.08027) \\
& t(2.56977) \\
& \mathrm{R}^{2}=0.7201 \quad \mathrm{df}=12
\end{aligned}
$$

where $Y_{i}=$ local cull cow price per hundred weight (cwt) and $X_{1}=$ the Omaha fat cattle price per cwt. The first row of numbers in parentheses are the standard errors associated with the estimated coefficient, while the second row are the Student $t$ ratios. This equation was estimated by ordinary least squares regression (OLS) using data supplied by the Oregon State University Price Reporting Service for fat cattle sales at the North Portland and Omaha livestock markets. The equation meets the standard measures of fit. The coefficient of determination $\left(R^{2}\right)$ is relatively high, and the $t$ ratios of the coefficients for the intercept and $X_{1}$ are significant at the

Table 3.1 Commodity Price Projections for the 1985 Farm Bill

| Commodity | $85 / 86$ | $86 / 87$ | $87 / 88$ | $88 / 89$ | $89 / 90$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |

Wheat - U.S. ave.
Farm Price \$/Bu \$ 3.00 \$ 2.47 \$ 2.39 \$ 2.27 \$ 2.27
Corn - U.S. ave.
$\begin{array}{lllllll}\text { Farm Price } \$ / \mathrm{Bu} & 2.47 & 1.99 & 1.94 & 1.96 & 1.96\end{array}$

|  | $\underline{1985}$ | $\underline{1986}$ | $\underline{1987}$ | $\underline{1988}$ | $\underline{1989}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Beef (Omaha \$/cwt.) | 58.31 | 61.00 | 63.00 | 61.00 | 58.00 |

Source: Barry, 1986

Table 3.2 Values for Selected Policy Parameters for the 1985 House Farm Bill

| Crop and Year | Loan Rate | Target Rate | - Re <br> Entry | rve - <br> Release | Set <br> Aside | Paid Diversion | Payment <br> Rate | LTCR Acres |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  | Dollars per Bushel |  |  |  |  |  |
| Corn |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 85/86 | 2.55 | 3.03 | 2.55 | 3.25 | 10 | - | - |  |
| 86/87 | 2.06 | 3.03 | 2.06 | 3.25 | 20 | - | - | 1.09 |
| 87/88 | 1.97 | 3.03 | 1.97 | 3.25 | 20 | - | - | 2.19 |
| 88/89 | 1.98 | 3.03 | 1.98 | 3.25 | 20 | - | - | 3.29 |
| 89/90 | 1.90 | 3.03 | 1.90 | 3.25 | 20 | - | - | 3.29 |
| 90/91 | 1.90 | 3.03 | 1.90 | 3.25 | 20 | - | - | 3.29 |
| Wheat |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 85/86 | 3.03 | 4.38 | 3.03 | 4.45 | 20 | 10 | 2.70 | 0.0 |
| 86/87 | 2.66 | 4.38 | 2.66 | 4.45 | 30 | - | - | 4.35 |
| 87/88 | 2.50 | 4.38 | 2.50 | 4.45 | 30 | - | - | 8.70 |
| 88/89 | 2.50 | 4.38 | 2.50 | 4.45 | 30 | - | - | 13.06 |
| 89/90 | 2.50 | 4.38 | 2.50 | 4.45 | 30 | - | - | 13.06 |
| 90/91 | 2.46 | 4.38 | 2.46 | 4.45 | 30 | - | - | 13.06 |

Source: Barry, 1986

Table 3.3 Domestic and Foreign Economic Assumptions and Projections

| Conditioning <br> Assumptions | 1985 | 1986 | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |

United States
Real GNP
\% change
$\begin{array}{llllll}2.5 & 2.8 & 3.3 & 2.8 & 3.0 & 0.0\end{array}$
GNP Deflator
\% change
3.8
4.0
4.4
4.9
5.15 .4

Civilian
Unemployment Rate
7.3
7.4
7.2
7.2
7.18 .0

3-Month T. Bill
Rate
7.5
6.8
7.5
8.4
8.7
9.5

Moody's AA Corporate Bond Rate $\begin{array}{llllll}11.4 & 10.3 & 10.5 & 10.5 & 10.7 & 10.9\end{array}$

## Foreign/Domestic

Foreign Currency/Dollar \% change
$\begin{array}{llllll}-9.4 & -4.1 & -3.1 & -3.8 & -1.4 & -0.5\end{array}$
Real GNP - \% change:

| Latin America | 2.4 | 3.5 | 4.2 | 3.4 | 3.8 | 4.2 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Pacific Basin | 5.9 | 6.4 | 6.5 | 6.0 | 6.0 | 6.1 |
| Europe | 2.3 | 2.1 | 2.3 | 2.5 | 2.5 | 2.1 |
| Centrally Planned | 3.0 | 3.1 | 3.2 | 3.1 | 3.2 | 2.3 |

Source: Barry, 1986

Iable 3.4 food and Agricultural Policy Research Institute (FapRI) Index Numbers of Prices Paid by Farmers

| Indices and Ratios (1910-14=100) | 1986 | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Prices Paid by Farmers for Commodities, Services, Interest, Taxes, and |  |  |  |  |  |
| Wage Rates | 1205.1 | 1230.6 | 1277.7 | 1335.6 | 1409.7 |
| \% of Year Ago | 3.1 | 2.1 | 3.8 | 4.5 | 5.5 |
| Production ltems | 942.5 | 950.0 | 965.1 | 1001.2 | 1048.6 |
| \% of Year Ago | 3.6 | 0.8 | 1.6 | 3.7 | 4.7 |
| Feed | 424.9 | 403.9 | 389.8 | 392.7 | 437.3 |
| \% of Year Ago | 3.4 | -4.9 | -3.5 | 0.7 | 11.4 |
| Feeder Livestock | 7071.8 | 970.0 | 895.5 | 906.9 | 921.0 |
| \% of Year Ago | 3.4 | -9.5 | -7.7 | 1.3 | 1.6 |
| Seed | 833.7 | 762.8 | 775.8 | 821.4 | 880.9 |
| \% of Year Ago | -0.5 | -8.5 | 1.7 | 5.9 | 7.2 |
| Fertilizer | 435.8 | 457.8 | 483.6 | 510.3 | 543.9 |
| \% of Year Ago | 6.5 | 5.1 | 5.6 | 5.5 | 6.6 |
| Agricultural Chemicals | 576.1 | 590.0 | 609.7 | 628.4 | 649.7 |
| \% of Year Ago | 2.2 | 2.4 | 3.3 | 3.1 | 3.4 |
| Fuels and Energy | 725.8 | 773.9 | 830.9 | 885.3 | 932.7 |
| \% of Year Ago | 1.3 | 6.6 | 7.4 | 6.5 | 5.4 |
| Farm and Motor Supplies | 677.2 | 699.1 | 730.0 | 758.3 | 788.7 |
| \% of Year Ago | 2.4 | 3.2 | 4.4 | 3.9 | 4.0 |
| Autos and Trucks | 2281.4 | 2406.9 | 2538.4 | 2660.5 | 2793.6 |
| \% of Year Ago | 4.8 | 5.5 | 5.5 | 4.8 | 5.0 |
| Tractors and Self-Propelled Machinery | 2332.1 | 2433.6 | 2554.6 | 2676.4 | 2811.7 |
| \% of Year Ago | 3.9 | 4.4 | 5.0 | 4.8 | 5.1 |
| Other Machinery | $2155.4$ | 2281.3 | 2337.0 | 2448.5 | 2571.3 |
| * of Year Ago | 3.6 | 5.8 | 2.4 | 4.8 | 5.0 |
| Building and Fence | 1328.5 | 1375.8 | 1446.0 | 1514.2 | 1589.9 |
| \% of Year Ago | 2.4 | 3.6 | 5.1 | 4.7 | 5.0 |
| Farm Services and Cash Rent | 1131.4 | 1192.1 | 1235.3 | 1280.7 | 1331.4 |
| \% of Year Ago | 5.3 | 5.4 | 3.6 | 3.7 | 4.0 |
| Interest | 4158.9 | 4022.9 | 4202.7 | 4340.5 | 4636.4 |
| \% of Year Ago | -4.6 | -3.3 | 4.5 | 3.3 | 6.8 |
| Taxes | 2720.1 | 2932.1 | 3198.8 | 3474.2 | 3734.3 |
| \% of Year Ago | 8.0 | 7.8 | 9.1 | 8.6 | 7.5 |
| Wage Rates | 3299.3 | 3466.9 | 3637.8 | 3850.7 | 4127.6 |
| \% of Year Ago | 6.9 | 5.1 | 4.9 | 5.9 | 7.2 |
| Production Items, Interest, Taxes, $\begin{array}{lllllll}\text { and Wage Rates } & 1266.3 & 1284.1 & 1326.3 & 1385.5 & 1465.4\end{array}$ |  |  |  |  |  |
| \% of Year Ago | 2.9 | 1.4 | 3.3 | 4.5 | 5.8 |
| Family Living - CPI $\%$ of Year Ago | $\begin{array}{r} 1053.4 \\ 3.7 \end{array}$ | 1096.3 4.1 | 1154.4 5.3 | 1209.1 4.7 | 1269.8 5.0 |

Source: Barry, 1986
0.05 and 0.001 level, respectively. The Durbin-Watson test for autocorrelation could not be used for this model because the number of observations was less than 15. Therefore, the run test was used. This test uses the sign ( $+/-$ ) of the residuals to detect serial correlation. By examining how runs behave in a strictly random sequence of observations one can derive a test of randomness of runs (Gujarati). Where $N_{1}$ (number of positive elements) $=7$ and $N_{2}$ (number of negative elements) $=7$ for a sample of 6 runs, no autocorrelation existed at the 0.05 leve]. Furthermore, a Park Test failed to detect heteroscedasticity. Cull heifer and bull prices were assumed to be $\$ 5$ cwt higher than the local cull cow price based on subjective evaluation of the historical relationship between these prices. The cull horse price was assumed to be a constant $\$ 500$ per head.

The estimated equation used to project local prices for yearlings is:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& Y_{i}=7.00471+1.33091 X_{1}-9.38788 X_{2} \\
& \text { (9.46872) } \\
& \text { (0.21482) } \\
& \text { (5.01873) } \\
& t=(0.73977)(6.19547) \quad(-1.87057) \\
& R^{2}=.78857 \quad d f=13 \quad \text { D.W. }=1.25590
\end{aligned}
$$

where $Y_{i}=$ projected local price per cwt for steer yearlings, $X_{1}=$ Omaha fat cattle price per cwt, and $X_{2}=$ Omaha yellow corn price per bushel (bu). Since the cost of feed has a major influence on the demand for feeder animals, corn price was also included in this equation. Again, the first row of numbers in parentheses are the estimated standard errors of the coefficients, while the second row includes the Student $t$ ratios. This equation was also estimated by OLS procedures on prices supplied by the OSU Price Reporting Service for the Washington-Oregon direct trade market and a U.S. Department of Agriculture publication (USDA, 1986). The equation meets the standard measures of fit except for the intercept term. Though the intercept term was insignificant, it was included because of an expected theoretical transportation differential between local and national prices. The coefficient of determination ( $R^{2}$ ) is high, and the $t$ ratios of the coefficients for $X_{1}$ and $X_{2}$ are significant at the 0.001 and the 0.1 level, respectively. The Durbin-Watson (D.W.) test
indicated no autocorrelation at the 0.01 level. Also, a Park Test for heteroscedasticity did not detect this condition.

The heifer yearling price was assumed to be $\$ 4$ per cwt less than the projected steer price based on observed historical relationships. Beginning calf prices were taken from County Extension Service budgets (Hewlett, Cross, and Carr) and were inflated by the growth rate calculated for the feeder cattle in the following years. Heifer calf prices were assumed to be $\$ 3$ per cwt less than the steer calf prices based on the observed historical relationship between them. These prices are used for both the cattle ranch and the wheat farm cattle operations. Table 3.5 lists the prices projected using the estimated equations.

## Grain Prices

Market prices for the grains produced on the wheat-barley farm were also localized from national values in Table 3.1 and 3.2 with econometric methods. The estimated equation used to project local wheat prices is:

$$
\begin{align*}
Y_{i}= & 0.25061+0.97653 X_{1} \\
& (0.16434)(0.04647) \\
\mathrm{t}= & (1.52495)(21.01420) \\
\mathrm{R}^{2}= & .9641 \mathrm{df}=15 \quad \mathrm{D} . \mathrm{W} .=1.69190
\end{align*}
$$

where $Y_{i}=$ local wheat price per bu and $X_{1}=$ the Kansas City \#l hard red winter wheat price per bu. The first row of numbers in parenthesis are the standard errors associated with the estimated coefficient, while the second row are the Student $t$ ratios. This equation was estimated with ordinary least squares regression (OLS) using data from the U.S. Department of Agriculture (USDA, 1987). The equation meets the standard measures of fit. The coefficient of determination ( $R^{2}$ ) is high, and the $t$ ratios of the coefficients for the intercept and $X_{1}$ are significant at the 0.20 and 0.001 level, respectively. The Durbin-Watson (D.W.) test for autocorrelation was rejected at the 0.05 level. A Park Test determined that heteroscedasticity bias was not present.

Table 3.5 Projected Livestock Prices Over the Time Horizon

| Livestock Category | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | - - | - Dolla | / cwt | - - - |
| Cull Cows: | 38.47 | 39.36 | 38.47 | 37.13 |
| Cull Bulls: | 43.47 | 44.36 | 43.47 | 42.13 |
| Cull Heifers: | 43.47 | 44.36 | 43.47 | 42.13 |
| Cull Horse: ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | - | 500.00 | - | 500.00 |
| Steer Yearlings: | 69.51 | 72.64 | 69.79 | 65.80 |
| Heifer Yearlings: | 65.51 | 68.64 | 65.79 | 61.80 |
| Steer Calves: | 65.00 | 67.93 | 65.26 | 61.73 |
| Heifer Calves: | 62.00 | 64.93 | 62.26 | 58.53 |

a Horses are culled biannually on the cattle ranch only.

The econometric equation used to project local barley prices was based on the national corn price, as barley is primarily used as a feed grain. The estimated equation is:

$$
\begin{align*}
Y_{i}= & -0.05681+1.01169 X_{1} \\
& (0.25061) \quad(0.10175) \\
t= & (-0.22669) \quad(9.94264) \\
R^{2}= & .8759 \mathrm{df}=14 \quad \text { D.W. }=1.67593
\end{align*}
$$

where $Y_{i}=$ the projected local barley price per bu and $X_{1}=$ the Omaha \#2 yellow corn price per bu. Again, the first row of numbers in parentheses are the estimated standard errors of the coefficient, while the second row includes the Student $t$ ratios. This equation was estimated with OLS using USDA data (USDA, 1986). The equation meets the standard measures of fit except for the intercept term. Though the intercept term was found to be insignificant, it was included because of its theoretical significance as a transportation differential between the local and national prices. The coefficient of determination ( $R^{2}$ ) is high, and the $t$ ratio for the $X_{1}$ coefficient is significant at the 0.001 level. The Durbin-Watson (D.W.) test for autocorrelation was rejected at the 0.05 level. Again, the Park Test found no evidence of heteroscedasticity. Table 3.6 shows local wheat and barley prices projected with the above equations and national projections (Table 3.1).

## Family Consumption and Taxes

Annual family consumption for both production units was specified as 35 percent of net income before interest and taxes or a minimum level, whichever was higher. The 35 percent average propensity to consume before interest and taxes (APC ${ }_{b t}$ ) can be related to the conventional after tax average propensity to consume (APC ${ }_{a t}$ ). Since net income after taxes (NI) partially depends on interest paid on loans which finance consumption withdrawals, income taxes are simultaneously determined with consumption. For this reason consumption was based on net income before interest and taxes (EBIT).

Table 3.6 Trends in Wheat and Barley Prices Over the Time Horizon

|  | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | - - - - Dollars / bu - - - - |  |  |  |
| Wheat Price Received: Projected Wheat Price | 2.66 | 2.58 | 2.47 | 2.47 |
| Adjusted Natl. Loan Rate ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | 2.81 | 2.65 | 2.65 | 2.65 |
| Projected Farm Price ${ }^{\text {b }}$ | 2.81 | 2.65 | 2.65 | 2.65 |
| Barley Price Received: Projected Barley Price | 1.96 | 1.91 | 1.93 | 1.93 |
| Adjusted Natl. Loan Rate ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | 1.79 | 1.71 | 1.72 | 1.66 |
| Projected Farm Price ${ }^{\text {b }}$ | 1.96 | 1.91 | 1.93 | 1.93 |

a These rates were adjusted from those given in Table 3.2 based on projected relationships (Oregon ASCS office) (Doanes).
b Based on the current government programs, if the loan rate exceeds the market price then the producer is entitled to receive the loan price.

The relationship of net income to earnings before interest and taxes (EBIT) can be defined as:

$$
N I=(E B I T-I)(1-t)
$$

where $I=$ interest charges and $t=$ average tax rate. The times interest earned ratio ${ }^{2}(r)$ is: $r=$ EBIT / I (Brigham). Solving for (I) gives $\mathrm{I}=\mathrm{r} /$ EBIT. Substituting for (I) in equation 3.5 and simplifying yields:

$$
N I=\operatorname{EBIT}(1-1 / r)(1-t)
$$

Consumption (C) after taxes can be defined as $C=$ APC $_{\text {at }}$ * NI or on a before tax basis as $C=A P C_{b t}$ * EBIT. Using these definitions of consumption to solve for APC $_{b t}$ yields:

$$
\mathrm{APC}_{b t}=\left(\mathrm{APC}_{a t} * N I\right) / E B I T
$$

Substituting the definition of NI from equation 3.6 into 3.7 gives:

$$
A P C_{b t}=A P C_{a t}(1-1 / r)(1-t) \quad 3.8
$$

Using values of 0.80 for $A P C_{a t}, 2.0$ for $r$, and 0.125 for $t$ results in an average propensity to consume before interest and taxes of 0.35 . Estimates of APC ${ }_{a t}$ came from a macroeconomics theory class, $r$ from agricultural finance (Barry, Hopkin, and Baker), and $t$ from preliminary baseline runs for the production units.

The minimum level of consumption for the first year was assumed to be $\$ 17,679$ and in future years adjusted by the CPI index in Table 3.4 there after. For income tax calculations, the cattle ranch and wheat farm used "married, filing jointly" with no itemized deductions and five exemptions. State income tax was approximated from tax tables with the following rates: (1) 5 percent average tax rate for $\$ 0-10,000$; (2) 7.93 percent average tax rate for $\$ 10,000-20,000$; (3) 8.76 percent average tax rate for $20,000-30,000$; (4) 9.11 percent average tax rate for $\$ 30,000-40,000$; (5) 9.31 percent average tax rate for $\$ 40,000-50,000$; and (6) 9.49 percent average tax rate for $>$ $\$ 50,000$. Other economic variables used in the model are listed in Table 3.7. The next sections will cover parameters which are specific to each production unit in the analysis.

2 Called the interest coverage ratio by some agricultural finance texts (Barry, Hopkin, and Baker).

Table 3.7 Economic Variables For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon

| 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |

CATTLE RANCH:
Interest Rates Charged:
$\begin{array}{lllll}\text { Long Term Loans }{ }^{\text {a }} & 11.25 & 11.25 & 11.25 & 11.25\end{array}$
Growth Rates:

| Machineryb | -2.99 | -4.28 | -3.27 | -2.99 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Buildings ${ }^{c}$ | -0.01 | 1.44 | 1.06 | 1.35 |

WHEAT FARM:

Growth Rates:

| Machinery | -12.65 | -13.81 | -12.90 | -12.65 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Buildings | -3.31 | -1.91 | -2.28 | -2.00 |

COMMON FACTORS:

Interest Rates Earned:
$\begin{array}{lllll}\text { Marketable Securities } & 5.5 & 5.0 & 5.0 & 5.0\end{array}$
$\begin{array}{lllll}\text { Retirement Account } & 7.0 & 7.0 & 7.0 & 7.0\end{array}$
Growth Rates:

| Production Expenses | XXX.XX | 1.6 | 3.7 | 4.7 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Overhead Expenses | XXX.XX | 1.6 | 3.7 | 4.7 |
| Land | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Family Living Expenses | XXX.XX | 5.3 | 4.7 | 5.0 |

a These interest rates were taken from a telephone interview with a local Farm Credit System manager.
b A weighted growth rate from (FAPRI) (Table 3.4) for tractors and self-propelled machinery. Also based on the weighted average life of the aggregate machinery compliment.
$G=1-\left[(1+g)^{*}(1-d)\right]$ Where $G=$ tabled growth rate, $g=$ weighted average FAPRI growth rate, and $d=$ depreciation rate based on weighted average life of machinery, 7.7 percent. $-2.99 \%=1-\{1+[(0.044+0.058) / 2] *[1-0.077]\}$
c A growth rate calculated using the same formula as above, where $g$ is the FAPRI growth rate for buildings and fences and $d=3.48$ percent. $-0.01 \%=1-\{[1+(.036)] *[1-0.0348]\}$
d Similar to $f$ above but $d=16.89$ percent.
$-12.65 \%=1-\{1+[(0.044+0.058) / 2] *[1-0.1689]\}$
e Similar to $g$ above but $d=6.67$ percent.
$-3.31 \%=1-\{[1+(.036)] *[1-0.0667]\}$

## CATTLE RANCH BASE INPUTS

The basic production and cash flow parameters for the cattle ranch in this thesis were developed from Oregon State University Extension Service cow-calf, cow-yearling, and native hay budgets (Hewlett, Cross, and Carr). These budgets were developed for use by producers in the South Central region of Oregon (Lakeview area) and were intended to represent an average ranch in that area. These budgets contain detailed information on production input requirements, fixed and variable costs of production, capital requirements, and costs associated with the use of borrowed capital. The program used to develop these budgets provides detailed financial and cash flow statements for the simulation model (Micro-computer Budget Management System). This section describes the inputs used for the base cattle ranch in the FFSM program, while Appendix A contains a print-out of the inputs as they appear in the model.

The representative cattle ranch selected for study was a cowyearling operation. A family owned and operated business with only part-time labor assumed. Table 3.8 lists the beginning asset situation. Total land resources are 2,600 acres with 400 acres of irrigated hay-land, 200 acres of irrigated pasture, and 2,000 acres of rangeland. Hay yields are one and one half tons of native grass hay per acre or 600 total tons per year. A 600 ton inventory was assumed at the beginning of the four years valued at $\$ 50 /$ ton. The owned rangeland is utilized primarily for wintering the cattle and for calving in the spring, the irrigated pasture provides forage in the early spring, while rented U.S. Forest Service and privately owned land providing forage the rest of the production year. Buildings, hay bunks, and corrals have an aggregate cost of $\$ 181,818$ with a market value of $\$ 100,000$. The ranch owns machinery necessary to harvest the hay. The combined cost of the machinery complement was assumed to be $\$ 105,400$ and the market value $\$ 64,763$. Figure 3.1 shows the cowyearling production flow-chart. The cows and replacement heifers are bred in May and 90 percent of these conceive; of this 90 percent, 98 percent (309) result in live births. A two percent death loss leaves

Table 3.8 Cost and Current Market Values of Beginning Assets and on the Cattle Ranch

| Asset Category | Basis | Current Market Value |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Land: |  |  |
| Irrigated Hay Land | 10,516 | 200,000 |
| Irrigated Pasture | 5,258 | 90,000 |
| Rangel and | 52,580 | 140,000 |
|  | 68,354 | 430,000 |
| Machinery: 13,500 |  |  |
| 50 HP Tractor | 13,500 | 8,775 |
| 75 HP Tractor | 15,500 | 10,075 |
| Swather | 26,000 | 18,200 |
| Bale Accumulator | 2,500 | 1,250 |
| Baler | 18,000 | 9,900 |
| Farmhand Bale Loader | 3,200 | 1,840 |
| Harrow | 1,000 | 500 |
| Hay Wagon | 3,500 | 2,013 |
| Side Delivery Rake | 4,000 | 2,200 |
| Post-hole Auger | 1,500 | 825 |
| 3-wheeler | 1,500 | 825 |
| Branding-iron Heater | 200 | 110 |
| Horse Trailer | 10,000 | 5,500 |
| Squeeze Chute | 5,000 | 2,750 |
|  | 105,400 | 64,763 |
| Buildings: |  |  |
| Sheds and Structures | 181,818 | 100,000 |
| Hay Bunks | 5,000 | 2,750 |
| Corrals | 10,000 | 5,500 |
|  | 196,818 | 108,250 |
| Breeding Livestock: |  |  |
| Cows | 0.00 | 121,180.50 |
| Replacement Heifers | 0.00 | 10,650.15 |
| Bulls | 21,600.00 | 10,171.98 |
| Horses | 5,000.00 | 2,500.00 |
|  | 26,600.00 | 144,502.63 |
| Young Animals: |  |  |
| Steer Calves | 0.00 | 48,425.00 |
| Heifer Calves | 0.00 | 24,304.00 |
|  | 0.00 | 72,729.00 |
| Current Assets: |  |  |
| Cash |  | 1,050 |
| Marketable Securities |  | 4,000 |
| Retirement Account |  | 8,000 |
| Pre-paid Expenses |  | 500 |

Figure 3.1 Cow-Yearling Production Flow-chart for the Cattle Ranch


303 calves. Of the calves 53 heifers are retained each year for replacements with 34 percent being culled for failure to become pregnant, leaving 35 replacement heifers to enter the cow herd. The remaining 99 heifer and 151 steer calves are held until they are approximately one and one half years of age. During this holding period $11 / 2$ percent die, leaving 247 head of yearlings to be marketed annually. The bulls are culled at a rate of 15 percent per year and are replaced by new purchases. The horses (not included in the flowchart) have a culling rate of ten percent per year or one every other year, and are also replaced through new purchases. The livestock breeding herd consists of 315 cows, 35 replacement heifers, 18 bulls, and 5 saddle horses. Beginning tax cost basis for breeding animals was reflected for the bull and horse categories only.

The main source of revenues on this ranch come from the sale of market yearlings and cull cattle. Table 3.9 provides a listing of the number of head and weights of the cattle for the ranch. Table 3.10 lists cull livestock revenues, while Table 3.11 gives a list of feeder livestock revenues. Table 3.12 provides similar information for the young animals. Non-farm income earned was assumed to be $\$ 12,890$, $\$ 13,573, \$ 14,211$, and $\$ 14,922$ for the years 1987-90. The 1987 amount was estimated by using average off-farm income earned in the Mountain states for this size production unit. Subsequent values were obtained by inflating the initial value by the CPI index given in Table 3.4 over the next four years. Sales of depreciated machinery also generated revenue for the ranch of $\$ 4,250$ in $1987, \$ 4,407$ in 1988 , $\$ 4,619$ in 1989, and $\$ 4,855$ in 1990. These values were calculated from the weighted average salvage value on the existing equipment compliment for 1987 and inflating this amount by the FAPRI growth rate from Table 3.4 for following years.

Production expenses came directly from the budgets. Annual hay production expenses incurred by the ranch include fuel, lube, and repairs; twine; and ditch maintenance which totaled $\$ 12.90$ per acre. Livestock expenses included an annual purchase of replacement bulls and biannual purchase of horses. These expenses were $\$ 1,200$ when only bulls were replaced and $\$ 1,150$ when both bulls and horses were

| Livestock <br> Category | Number of Head | Weight Per Head | Total Sale Weight |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CATTLE RANCH: N | Number | - - Hundred Weight (cwt) - - |  |
| Breeding Livestock Sales: |  |  |  |
| Cull 1 Cows | 28 | 10 | 280 |
| Cull Bulls 3 13 <br> Cull Replacement  39 |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |
|  | 49 | 30 | 445 |
| Young Animal Available for Sale or Transfer: |  |  |  |
| Steer Calves | 149 | 5 | 745 |
| Heifer Calves | 98 | 4 | 392 |
|  | 247 | 9 | 1,137 |
| Yearling Livestock: |  |  |  |
| Steer Yearlings Heifer Yearlings | 149 | 8 | 1,192 |
|  | $\underline{98}$ | 7.25 | 710.5 |
|  | 247 | 15.25 | 1,902.5 |

WHEAT FARM:


Table 3.10 Trends in Cull Livestock Revenues for Both Firms Over the Time Horizon

a These prices were calculated by first projecting the price using the equation and then multiplying it by the total weight of the category of animals to be sold.

Table 3.11 Trends in Yearling Livestock Revenues for the Cattle Ranch Over the Time Horizon

a These prices were calculated by first projecting the price using the equation and then multiplying it by the total weight of the category of animals to be sold. The aggregate sale weight of these animals was assumed to be 770.24 lbs.

Table 3.12 Calf Values Used For Sale or Transfer Pricing For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon

a These prices were calculated by first using the price from the budgets (Hewlett, Cross, and Carr), inflating this by the feeder cattle growth rate, and finally multiplying by the total weight of the category of animals to be sold.
b The heifer calf price was assumed to remain a constant $\$ 3$ per cwt under the steer calf price based on the historical relationship.
purchased. Table 3.13 gives a breakdown of the annual feed and nonfeed costs for the breeding herd and feeder livestock, as well as the unallocated ranch costs.

New machinery purchases were scheduled to replace depreciated equipment. The amount of the machinery purchase was estimated as 7.7 percent (depreciation rate) of the total existing machinery cost. This initial amount was then inflated at the tabled FAPRI growth rate ( $g$ ) in Table 3.4 for each successive year. The resulting machinery purchase schedule was $\$ 8,116$ in $1987, \$ 8,416$ in $1988, \$ 8,820$ in 1989 , and $\$ 9,270$ in 1990. Though the current tax law has changed, this model allows for investment tax credit to be taken on qualifying asset purchases. Therefore, 10 percent investment tax credit was taken on machinery purchases. These purchases were assumed to be 80 percent financed with new three year loans, while the remaining 20 percent comes from a cash payment. Depreciation expenses on these newly purchased machines were calculated based on the weighted average life of the existing machinery compliment of 7.7 percent per year.

Table 3.14 shows the relationship of beginning asset, liability, and equity positions to the various leverage levels. Short term loans are those which will be repaid within the current year. Intermediate liabilities usually are repaid within three to five years, while long term liabilities are loans with longer periods of repayment. The equity position in each case is calculated as the difference between assets and liabilities.

## Economic Scenario Changes

Different macroeconomic conditions were simulated by adjusting gross revenue and 1 and values in the first year, as discussed in Chapter 2. Gross revenues were also adjusted for years two through four. Table 3.15 shows the relationship of gross revenues and land values in these economic scenarios compared to the base.

Table 3.13 Annual Feed, Non-Feed, and Unallocated Costs on the Cattle Ranch

| Cost Category | - Number ${ }^{\text {a }}$ - |  | Total Cost |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Feed Costs: <br> Breeding Livestock <br> U.S. Forest Service grazing fees Hay Pasture rent <br> Feeder Livestock Alfalfa Hay Pasture rent |  |  | - Dollars - |
|  |  |  |  |
|  | 373 hd |  | 1,681 |
|  | 373 hd |  | 8,242 |
|  |  |  |  |
|  | 247 hd |  | 17,018 |
|  | 247 hd |  | 6,919 |
| Total: Non-Feed Costs: |  |  | 33,860 |
|  |  |  |  |
| Breeding Livestock |  |  |  |
| Fall Vaccine (cows) | 350 hd |  | 826 |
| Pour On | 373 hd |  | 385 |
| Salt and Mineral | 373 hd |  | 672 |
| Spring Vaccine (cows) | 403 hd |  | 246 |
| Vaccine (calves) | 303 hd |  | 182 |
| Vet. and Preg. Testing | 403 hd |  | 1,210 |
| Fuel and 0il | 373 hd |  | 6,756 |
| Miscellaneous | 373 hd |  | 175 |
| Feeder Livestock |  |  |  |
| Fly Tags | 247 hd |  | 210 |
| Implants | 247 hd |  | 543 |
| Salt and Mineral | 247 hd |  | 358 |
| Selenium | 247 hd |  | 112 |
| Vaccine (yearlings) | 247 hd |  | 150 |
| Miscellaneous |  |  |  |
| Brand Inspection Fee | 247 hd |  | 420 |
| Marketing Fees | 247 hd |  | 371 |
| Total: |  |  | 12,616 |
| Unallocated Costs: 12,616 |  |  |  |
| Hired Labor |  | 2,600 ac | 1,000 |
| Machinery Repair |  |  |  |
| (other than haying equipment) |  | 2,600 ac | 4,229 |
| Building and Fence Repair |  | 2,600 ac | 600 |
| Utilities |  | 2,600 ac | 1,500 |
| Insurance |  | 2,600 ac | 3,899 |
| Real Estate Tax |  | 2,600 ac | 4,700 |
| Total: |  |  | 15,928 |

Source: Oregon State Extension Service Budgets (Hewlett, Cross, and Carr)
a

$$
\text { hd }=\text { head, } a c=\text { acres }
$$

Table 3.14 Beginning Asset, Liability and Equity Positions by Leverage Situation Under Baseline Macroeconomic Conditions for the Cattle Ranch

a Debt balances do not include contingencies. Intermediate and long term debt balances include current and deferred portion of the respective liability.

Table 3.15 Base, Pessimistic, and Optimistic Economic Scenario Changes in Gross Revenue and Land Values for the Cattle Ranch

|  | Base | Pessimistic | Optimistic |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Gross Revenue by Economic Scenario: |  |  |  |
| 1987 | 139,475 | 125,528 | 167,370 |
| 1988 | 161,188 | 145,069 | 193,426 |
| 1989 | 141,290 | 127,161 | 169,548 |
| 1990 | 132,649 | 119,385 | 159,179 |
|  |  |  |  |
| 1987 | 430,000 | 387,000 | 516,000 |
| 1988 | 430,000 | 387,000 | 516,000 |
| 1989 | 430,000 | 387,000 | 516,000 |
| 1990 | 430,000 | 387,000 | 516,000 |

## WHEAT FARM BASE INPUTS

The base wheat farm in this thesis is a representative dryland grain and livestock farm from the North Central or Columbia Gorge region of Oregon. Base parameters for the model were derived from a case study farm developed at Washington State University to illustrate the use of coordinated financial statements in identifying and analyzing farm financial performance (the Max Prophet case-farm). The following section describes various inputs used for the base wheatbarley farm in the FFSM program, while Appendix B contains a print-out for the model.

The wheat farm is owned and managed as a family farm with some seasonal part-time hired labor. Table 3.16 summarizes the farm owned assets. Land resources consist of 3,250 acres with 1,200 acres of cropland, 2,000 acres of range-wasteland, and 50 acres of improved pasture. Combined cost of this land was assumed to be $\$ 599,000$, while the market value was estimated to be $\$ 1,131,647$. Cropland is farmed in a three year rotation of winter wheat, spring barley, and summer fallow with equal acreage being allocated to each. Average rainfall for this area is 17 inches annually, giving average yields of 65 bushels per acre for wheat and 62.5 bushels per acre for barley. A beginning inventory of 9,000 bushels of wheat and 4,167 bushels of barley was assumed. Wheat inventory was valued at $\$ 2.81 / b u$, while barley was valued at $\$ 1.96 / b u$. Range-wasteland and irrigated pasture are used for grazing cattle year around, although hay must be purchased for feed in the winter.

Figure 3.2 shows the production flow-chart for the livestock enterprise. The breeding herd consists of an 82 cow and two bull herd which spends 9 months on range and 3 months on hay and crop residues. Table 3.9 lists the number of head and weights of each livestock category. Cows and replacement heifers are bred in May and have a 92.5 percent calf crop ( 74 calves). Some calves are lost to disease and other factors (5\%), leaving 70 calves produced annually. Eighteen of the best heifers are held out for replacement heifers and are culled in the Fall, leaving only 16 replacement heifers to enter the

Table 3.16 Beginning Asset Costs and Current Market Values for the Wheat Farm

| Asset Category | Basis | Current Market Value |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Land: |  |  |
| Home Place | 343,000 | 796,847 |
| Peterson Place | 256,000 | 334,800 |
|  | 599,000 | 1,131,647 |
| Machinery: |  |  |
| 4-wheel Drive Tractor | 85,000 |  |
| Crawler Tractor | 35,000 |  |
| Chisel | 8,400 |  |
| Cultivator | 10,000 |  |
| Rodweeder | 7,500 |  |
| Drill | 14,200 |  |
| Harrow | 1,050 |  |
| Plow | 7,000 |  |
| Combine | 101,500 |  |
| 2-ton Truck | 25,000 |  |
| 2-ton Truck | 15,200 | 1 |
|  | 309,850 | 251,200 |
| Buildings: |  |  |
| Home Place | 64,166 | 149,069 |
|  | 64,166 | 149,069 |
| Breeding Livestock: |  |  |
| Cows | 0.00 | 31,545 |
| Replacement Heifers | 0.00 | 4,869 |
| Bulls | 2,400 | 1,130 |
|  | 2,400 | 37,544 |
| Current Assets: |  |  |
| Cash |  | 1,050 |
| Marketable Securities |  | 4,020 |
| Retirement Account |  | 8,405 |
| Pre-paid Expenses |  | 2,800 |
|  |  | 16,275 |

Figure 3.2 Livestock Enterprise Flow-chart for the Wheat Farm

herd each year. The 52 remaining calves are sold in the Fall as yearlings. Bulls are rotated once every two years. The beginning market value of the breeding herd was calculated to be $\$ 37,544$ and cost basis of $\$ 2,400$ (on the bulls only).

The main sources of income on this farm are from the sale of grain and livestock. Table 3.10 gives a list of the cull livestock revenues and Table 3.12 provides similar information for the calves. Marketing of the wheat and barley is assumed to be evenly distributed over the quarter after production. The farm is assumed to participate in government wheat and feed grain programs. Participation in these programs reduces wheat acreage by 30 percent and barley acreage by 20 percent. Deficiency payment calculations are shown in Table 3.17 for wheat and Table 3.18 for barley. Government payment from these programs were entered as miscellaneous farm income. Besides income from farm production of grain and beef cattle, miscellaneous farm income of $\$ 10,731$ and off-farm income of $\$ 19,545$ were assumed for the initial year. These two figures were inflated by the CPI index from Table 3.4 for the next four years.

Table 3.19 lists gives a breakdown of the cash crop expenses. Total direct cash crop expenses in year one are $\$ 40.37$ per acre for wheat, $\$ 59.51$ per acre for barley, and $\$ 6.96$ per acre for summer fallow. Livestock expenses include the annual purchase of replacement bulls for an annual cost of $\$ 1,200$. Table 3.20 gives a breakdown of the annual feed and non-feed costs for the breeding herd, as well as the unallocated farm costs. Machinery purchased (only in year one) include a new pickup and a combine, the first a three year asset and the second a five year asset under Accelerated Cost Recovery System (ACRS) depreciation. As mentioned in the section on the cattle ranch, these assets were subject to investment tax credit. A credit of six percent was taken on the pickup and ten percent on the combine. Total cost of machinery purchases is $\$ 59,000$; financed with a down payment of $\$ 3,750$, trade-in of old equipment, and new loans in the amount of $\$ 55,250$. Table 3.21 shows the relationship of beginning asset, liability, and equity positions to the various leverage levels.

Table 3.17 Wheat Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon

| Year | Wheat Acres | Yield <br> $\mathrm{Bu} / \mathrm{ac}$ | Target Price | National Loan Rate | Estimated ${ }^{\text {a }}$ Price | Payment ${ }^{\text {b }}$ Per Bushel | Total ${ }^{\text {C }}$ Payment |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  | - | - - - | - Dollars | - - - - | - - - |
| 1987 | 280 | 65 | 4.38 | 2.66 | 2.81 | 1.72 | 31,304 |
| 1988 | 280 | 65 | 4.38 | 2.50 | 2.65 | 1.88 | 34,216 |
| 1989 | 280 | 65 | 4.38 | 2.50 | 2.65 | 1.88 | 34,216 |
| 1990 | 280 | 65 | 4.38 | 2.50 | 2.65 | 1.88 | 34,216 |

a The estimated prices are from Table 3.6 above.
b Payment amount is calculated as the difference of the target price and the market price or national loan rate which ever is higher.
c Total Payment is the payment per bushel times the total average number of bushels harvested annually.

Table 3.18 Barley Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon

| Year | Barley Acres | Yield <br> Bu/ac | Target Price | National Loan Rate | Estimateda Price | Payment ${ }^{\text {b }}$ <br> Per Bushel | Total ${ }^{\text {C }}$ Payment |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  | - - | - - - - | Dollars - | - | - |
| 1987 | 320 | 621 $\frac{1}{2}$ | 2.71 | 1.68 | 1.96 | 0.75 | 15,000 |
| 1988 | 320 | 621/2 | 2.71 | 1.60 | 1.91 | 0.80 | 16,000 |
| 1989 | 320 | 621/2 | 2.71 | 1.61 | 1.93 | 0.78 | 15,600 |
| 1990 | 320 | $62 \frac{1}{2}$ | 2.71 | 1.55 | 1.93 | 0.78 | 15,600 |

a The estimated prices are from Table 3.6 above.
b Payment amount is calculated as the difference of the target price and the market price or national loan rate which ever is higher.

C Total Payment is the payment per bushel times the total average number of bushels harvested annually.

|  | Wheat | Barley | Fallow |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | - - - - Dollars / AC - - - - |  |  |
| Fue 1 | 5.86 | 12.82 | 6.96 |
| Fertilizer \& Lime | 2.95 | 22.88 | 0.00 |
| Machinery Hire | 8.14 | 5.35 | 0.00 |
| Herbicides | 11.82 | 5.21 | 0.00 |
| Seed | 6.60 | 8.25 | 0.00 |
| Miscellaneous | 5.00 | 5.00 | 0.00 |

Table 3.20 Annual Feed, Non-Feed, and Unallocated Costs for the Wheat Farm


Table 3.21 Beginning Asset, Liability, and Equity Positions by Leverage Situation Under Baseline Macroeconomic Conditions on the Wheat Farm

a Debt balances do not include contingencies. Intermediate and long term debt balances include current and deferred potion of the respective liability.

Economic Scenario Changes

Under the pessimistic and optimistic economic scenarios, adjustments were made to the gross farm revenue earned in each of the four years, and to the market value of land during the first year. Gross revenues were also adjusted for years two through four. Table 3.22 shows the relationship of gross revenues and land values in these economic scenarios compared to the base.

## POLICY AND MANAGEMENT STRATEGY CHANGES

This section discusses changes in the base inputs to simulate the various stress-reducing strategies studied in this thesis. The explanations will consider both production units simultaneously.

## Reduction of Debt

This option decreased initial indebtedness by 35 percent for all debt maturities. Beginning debt levels for each leverage position and its relationship to the base situation ( $40 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$ ) are shown in Table 3.23. All debt forgiveness is treated as taxable income. Intermediate and long term debt forgiveness are entered in the simulator as the variable loan forgiveness (Appendix A). Short term debt is reduced with the variable cash injection in year one. Principal payments on the outstanding debt are also reduced by 35 percent.

## Reduction in Interest Rates

In this option interest rates on all debt outstanding are reduced by 35 percent. Table 3.24 shows the original and adjusted interest rates.

Table 3.22 Base, Pessimistic, and Optimistic Economic Scenario Changes in Gross Revenue and Land Values for the Wheat Farm

|  | Base | Pessimistic | Optimistic |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Gross farm Revenue by Economic Scenario: |  |  |  |
| 1987 | 168,817 | 151,936 |  |
| 1988 | 169,984 | 152,985 | 202,581 |
| 1989 | 167,952 | 151,157 | 203,980 |
| 1990 | 166,957 | 150,261 | 201,543 |
| Land Values by Economic Scenario: | $1,131,647$ | $1,131,647$ | 200,348 |
| Beginning | $1,131,647$ | $1,018,482$ | $1,131,647$ |
| 1987 | $1,131,647$ | $1,018,482$ | $1,357,976$ |
| 1988 | $1,131,647$ | $1,018,482$ | $1,357,976$ |
| 1989 | $1,131,647$ | $1,018,482$ | $1,357,976$ |
| 1990 |  | $1,357,976$ |  |

Table 3.23 Beginning Levels of Indebtedness and Reductions Needed to Meet 35 Percent Reduction Criteria at Specified D/A Ratios ${ }^{\text {a }}$ For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon

|  | Short Term Liabilities | Intermediate Liabilities | Long Term Liabilities |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CATTLE RANCH: | - - - | Dollars - - | - - |
| 20\% D/A Beginning Debt | 61,802 | 61,802 | 30,901 |
| 35\% Reduction | 21,631 | 21,631 | 10,815 |
| 40\% D/A Beginning Debt | 130,340 | 130,340 | 65,170 |
| 35\% Reduction | 45,619 | 45,619 | 22,810 |
| 70\% D/A Beginning Debt | 233,125 | 233,125 | 116,562 |
| 35\% Reduction | 81,594 | 81,594 | 40,797 |
| WHEAT FARM: | - | Dollars | -- |
| 20\% D/A beginning Debt | 23,168 | 109,569 | 179,293 |
| 35\% reduction | 8,109 | 38,349 | 62,753 |
| 40\% D/A beginning Debt | 47,656 | 225,384 | 368,805 |
| 35\% reduction | 16,680 | 78,884 | 129,082 |
| 70\% D/A beginning Debt | 84,392 | 399,122 | 653,099 |
| 35\% reduction | 29,537 | 139,693 | 228,585 |

a Balances do not include contingencies. Intermediate and long term debt balances include current and deferred portion of the respective liability.

Table 3.24 Interest Rate Adjustments For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon

|  | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CATTLE RANCH: - - - - Percent |  |  |  |  |
| Original: |  |  |  |  |
| Short and intermediate term | 10.16 | 9.66 | 9.66 | 9.66 |
| Long term | 11.25 | 11.25 | 11.25 | 11.25 |
| 35\% Reduced: |  |  |  |  |
| Short and intermediate term | 6.60 | 6.28 | 6.28 | 6.28 |
| Long term | 7.31 | 7.31 | 7.31 | 7.31 |
| WHEAT FARM: - - - - Percent |  |  |  |  |
| Original |  |  |  |  |
| Short and intermediate term | 10.16 | 9.66 | 9.66 | 9.66 |
| Long term | 7.35 | 7.31 | 7.26 | 7.17 |
| 35\% Reduced |  |  |  |  |
| Short and intermediate term | 6.60 | 6.28 | 6.28 | 6.28 |
| Long term | 4.78 | 4.75 | 4.72 | 4.66 |

## Deferral of Debt Obligation

In this option, all scheduled payments of principal and interest are deferred for two years. No interest is accrued during this period. All payments begin in the third year at the original payment plan. This plan was implemented by delaying all scheduled intermediate and long term principal payments by two years and entering a zero interest rate for intermediate and long term debt in years 1 and 2. Principal payments on initial debt for capital purchases in the planning horizon were not deferred. Table 3.25 summarizes reduction in debt payments.

## Asset Sales-No Lease Back

Thirty-five percent of total ranch assets were to be sold with this option. The nature of asset reduction is approximately linear, accomplished by reducing each component of the asset base, while maintaining the same production practices. Proceeds from cattle sales were applied directly to the reduction of intermediate term debt, while other sales receipts were used to reduce overall debt. When sale proceeds exceeded the debt balance, the remaining amount was invested in marketable securities where it earned interest until needed. Table 3.26 lists the assets sold in this scenario for both production units.

On the ranch, proceeds from the sale of land were $\$ 226,500$, while $\$ 94,432$ came from sale of livestock. Real estate taxes were reduced from $\$ 4,700$ to $\$ 2,224$, hired labor from $\$ 1,000$ to $\$ 472$, machine repairs from $\$ 4,229$ to $\$ 2,001$, and building and fence repairs from $\$ 600$ to $\$ 284$ to reflect reduced acreage and cattle herd. Furthermore, a new cattle rotation was calculated for the reduced herd, Figure 3.3.

Due to economies of size in machinery on the wheat farm, a proportionate reduction in machinery was not feasible. Thus, more than 35 percent of the land and all cattle were sold. Proceeds from sale of land were $\$ 532,398$, machinery $\$ 8,457$, and livestock $\$ 37,544$. Machinery purchases scheduled for the first year in the base situation

| Principal Repayment Schedule | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CATTLE RANCH: | - - | - - Dol | ars - | - |
| 20\% D/A Base | 15,680 | 16,679 | 17,332 | 15,906 |
| Adjusted for Debt Deferral | 2,029 | 3,892 | 17,983 | 17,139 |
| 40\% D/A Base | 31,699 | 32,764 | 33,478 | 31,748 |
| Adjusted for Debt Deferral | 2,097 | 4,140 | 34,223 | 33,333 |
| 70\% D/A Base | 55,693 | 56,790 | 57,540 | 55,656 |
| Adjusted for Debt Deferral | 2,126 | 4,252 | 58,325 | 57,424 |
| WHEAT FARM: | - - | - - Dol | ars - | - |
| 20\% D/A Base | 75,530 | 77,318 | 63,146 | 38, 155 |
| Adjusted for Debt Deferral | 12,550 | 12,550 | 71,780 | 73,568 |
| 40\% D/A Base | 142,099 | 145,777 | 120,589 | 69,184 |
| Adjusted for Debt Deferral | 12,550 | 12,550 | 138,349 | 142,027 |
| 70\% D/A Base | 241,962 | 248,475 | 206,762 | 115,731 |
| Adjusted for Debt Deferral | 12,550 | 12,550 | 238,212 | 244,725 |

Table 3.26 Assets Sold in Asset Sales Scenarios For Both Firms
Units Sold
Current Market Value

| CATTLE RANCH: <br> Dollars <br> Asset Sale-No Lease Back: <br> Land |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |
|  |  |  |
| Base Pasture | 1,054 ac | 105,400 |
| Irrigated Pasture | 105 ac | 47,250 |
| Hay Land | 211 ac | 73,850 |
| Livestock |  |  |
| Cows | 166 hd | 74,632 |
| Heifers | 18 hd | 10,954 |
| Bulls | 10 hd | 7,346 |
| Horses | 3 hd | 1,500 |
|  |  | 320,932 |
| Asset Sale-Lease Back: Land |  |  |
|  |  |  |
| Base Pasture | 1,408 ac | 140,800 |
| Irrigated Pasture | 141 ac | 63,450 |
| Hay Land | 282 ac | 98,700 |
|  |  | 302,950 |
| WHEAT FARM: <br> Asset Sale-No Lease Back: Land | Number | Dollars |
|  |  |  |
|  | 1,529 ac | 532,398 |
| Machinery | 1 | 3,457 |
| Combine | 1 | 5,000 |
| Livestock |  |  |
| Cows | 82 hd | 31,545 |
| Heifers | 16 hd | 4,869 |
| Bulls | 2 hd | 1,130 |
| Asset Sale-Lease Back: |  | 578,399 |
|  | 1,661 ac | 578,360 |
|  |  | 578,360 |

Figure 3.3 Revised Cow-Yearling Production Flow-chart for the Cattle Ranch

also are not made under this option. Real estate taxes were reduced from $\$ 11,264$ to $\$ 5,964$, farm supplies from $\$ 1,613$ to $\$ 854$, hired labor from $\$ 9,753$ to $\$ 5,164$, machine repair from $\$ 5,828$ to $\$ 3,086$, and miscellaneous from $\$ 200$ to $\$ 106$ to reflect the reduced acreage. Acres farmed of wheat were reduced to 148, barley to 170 , and fallow to 317. Furthermore, government program payments received by the farm were reduced. Table 3.27 and 3.28 show these new payment amounts. Remaining rangeland was rented out on an animal unit month (AUM) basis at $\$ 1.35 /$ AUM since the breeding herd was liquidated.

## Asset Sales-Lease Back

This asset restructuring option involves selling 35 percent of the assets and leasing back assets sold. Table 3.26 above shows the assets sold for this scenario for both production units.

For the cattle ranch this plan was implemented by selling land. Proceeds from sales totaled $\$ 302,950$ and again were applied to the overall level of indebtedness as in the above strategy. Land was leased with differing payments. Pasture was leased at $\$ 1.35 /$ AUM for 1,134 AUM's, which is the number of AUM's provided by the acreage sold. Irrigated pasture was leased for a fixed charge of $\$ 7$ per head per month. Hay land was leased on a per acre cash rent of $\$ 26.11 / \mathrm{ac}$. The total annual lease payment was $\$ 17,197$, which was entered as a constant miscellaneous unallocated cost. Real estate taxes were reduced in this scenario from $\$ 4,700$ to $\$ 1,390$ due to the reduction of acreage owned.

On the grain farm, machinery was not sold and new machinery was purchased, since acreage farmed remained the same. Proceeds were applied as outlined in the asset sales-no lease back strategy. The land was leased on a $1 / 3-2 / 3$ share of output and selected inputs ${ }^{3}$ as shown in Table 3.29.

3 The crop-share percentage for simulator input was calculated as follows:
(owned land $\times \%$ of receipts) + (leased land $\times \%$ of receipts) $0.49(1)+0.51(.667)=0.83$

Table 3.27 Wheat Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon in Asset Sales Strategies

| Year | Wheat Acres | Yield <br> Bu/ac | Payment ${ }^{\text {a }}$ Per Bushel | Total Payment |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | - | ars - - | - |
| Asset Sales-No Lease Back: - - - - - Dollars - - - - - |  |  |  |  |
| 1987 | 148 | 65 | 1.72 | 16,546 |
| 1988 | 148 | 65 | 1.88 | 18,086 |
| 1989 | 148 | 65 | 1.88 | 18,086 |
| 1990 | 148 | 65 | 1.88 | 18,086 |
| Asset Sales-Lease Back: |  |  |  |  |
| 1987 | 280 | 65 | 1.72 | 25,982 |
| 1988 | 280 | 65 | 1.88 | 28,399 |
| 1989 | 280 | 65 | 1.88 | 28,399 |
| 1990 | 280 | 65 | 1.88 | 28,399 |

a From Table 3.17 above.

Table 3.28 Barley Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon in Asset Sales Strategies

|  | Barley <br> Acres | Yield | Payment <br> Per | Total <br> Pushel |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Yearment |  |  |  |  |

a From Table 3.18 above.

Table 3.29 Crop Share Arrangement For Asset Sales-Lease Back on the Wheat Farm

> | Crop share in |
| :--- |
| Lease back plan (\%) |

Yield
83

Fuel 100
Fertilizer and lime 83
Machine hire 100
Herbicides 83
Insecticides 83
Seed 83
Custom work 100
Miscellaneous 100
Drying 100
Storage 100

Government program payments where distributed on the same basis as the crop-share percentage and resulted in lower payments received by the owner. Table 3.27 and 3.28 above show the government payments received under this strategy. Real estate taxes were reduced from $\$ 11,264$ to $\$ 5,757$ due to the reduction of acreage owned.

## Equity Infusion

This strategy refers to the direct investment of outside capital to reduce existing indebtedness. It was implemented by injecting new equity in the amount of 35 percent of total indebtedness of the firm. All proceeds from the infusion were used to directly reduce debt. Table 3.30 shows the amount of funds that were injected and the allocation of funds to short, intermediate and long term debt obligations for both production units.

Table 3.30 Equity Infusion Calculations by Beginning Debt to Asset Ratio For Both Production Units

a Does not include contingencies or accrued interest.

## CHAPTER 4

## results and simulator outputs

As described in Chapter 2, the simulator generates an annual series of financial statements and ratio analysis for each scenario. Appendix Tables C. 1 through C. 6 and D. 1 through D. 6 present outputs for the baseline runs of the cattle ranch and the wheat farm, respectively. With different debt levels, macroeconomic conditions, and management scenarios, 63 sets of such output per production unit (or a total of 126 sets) were considered in this thesis. Obviously it would be difficult to draw any meaningful conclusions from the output if arranged in this manner. To facilitate interpretation, the output has been summarized in Appendix $E$ for the cattle ranch and Appendix $F$ for the wheat farm. Within these appendices results are grouped primarily with debt to asset ratios. Under these main groupings, tables are sub-grouped and labeled as baseline, pessimistic, and optimistic to correspond to the macroeconomic conditions. For each of these sub-groups balance sheets and income statements are presented in separate tables. Condensed summary sheets will be presented and discussed in this chapter.

As noted in Chapter 2, identification of trends or movements of various financial variables is the method of analysis in this thesis. The following sections will consider the following financial variables: (1) total assets, contingent tax liabilities, total liabilities, net worth with contingencies, and net worth without contingencies from the balance sheet; (2) net income with gains and net income without gains from the income statement; and (3) a summary of financial variables which includes ending debt to asset ratio, ending current ratio, average fund availability, cash flow coverage ratio, total net worth change, average net income, ending return on equity, and ending return on assets. Desired direction of movement for ratios included on the summary sheets was indicated in Table 2.l. Due to the number of variables to be considered, the scenario which resulted in the most favorable outcomes for a particular variable is
identified with a symbol (*). As an example, in Table 4.1 the asset sales-no lease back scenario resulted in the most favorable ending debt-to-asset ratio and is designated by (*) directly before the result, i.e., *0.022640. This method of demarkation is used in the condensed summary sheets (Tables 4.1 to 4.24 ) and throughout Appendices E and F.

Following sections of this chapter will summarize the results for each firm type, on the basis of management and policy options. All balance sheet data and ratios are presented without contingent liabilities in order to shorten the presentation. Each management and policy option will be compared with base runs to evaluate the effect on the firms under different leverage positions. Discussion will focus on the base economic scenario with differences among economic scenarios noted. This organization of the discussion is consistent with the objectives of the thesis. An alternative organization could have focused on the alternatives for each basic firm situation, with all differences discussed relative to the base situations. However, such an interpretation can be made by the interested reader from the material as presented.

## CATtLE RANCH OUTPUTS

## Original Management Situation (Baseline)

Tables 4.1 through 4.9 give the condensed summary sheets from the various scenarios. Baseline average net income followed the trend in leverage levels, as expected, highest for the $20 \%$ situation and lowest for the $70 \%$ case. Ending return on equity was highest for $40 \%$ leverage at 0.0634 , with the $70 \%$ and $20 \%$ situations following with 0.0458 and 0.0573 , respectively. Ending return on assets was highest for $70 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$ at 0.0677 , while the 40 and $20 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$ cases resulted in 0.0586 and 0.0458 ; this pattern reflects the amount of income taxes paid. Thus, leverage was favorable in the $20 \%$ and $40 \%$ situations, since the return on equity was greater than the return on assets. This result arose because the return on assets was greater than the

Table 4.1 Baseline Summary Sheet for $20 \%$ Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch

|  | BASELINE | $\begin{gathered} -\operatorname{E} N \\ \text { DEBT } \\ \text { REDUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { D I N } \\ & \text { INTEREST } \end{aligned}$ REDUCTION | $\begin{gathered} \text { G A } \\ \text { DEBT } \\ \text { DEFERRAL } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { L USET } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & S \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | EQUITY <br> INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.083929 | 0.066457 | 0.074183 | 0.093622 | 0.022640 | 0.031036 | 0.041023 |
| Ending current ratio | 1.708827 | 3.483401 | 2.088440 | 2.883489 | *14.09100 | 12.219686 | 4.128475 |
| Average fund availability | (765) | 8,716 | 1,124 | 8,125 | 48,465 | *55,474 | 7,898 |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 6.773775 | 11.163685 | 7.701647 | 6.171893 | 34.609564 | * 49.08089 | 9.883622 |
| Total net worth change | 88,689 | 127,013 | 96,247 | 99,694 | 79,962 | 105,053 | *149,269 |
| Average net income | 37,001 | 33,279 | 38,931 | * 40,011 | 9,139 | 24,595 | 38,979 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.057383 | 0.056527 | 0.058762 | 0.056603 | 0.052073 | 0.064598 | 0.053679 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.045899 | 0.044679 | 0.044378 | 0.046478 | 0.034896 | *0.047249 | 0.040861 |

Table 4.2 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for $20 \%$ Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch

|  | BASELINE | $\begin{gathered} -\operatorname{E} N \\ \text { DEEUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { D I N } \\ & \text { INTEREST } \end{aligned}$ REDUCTION | $\begin{gathered} \mathrm{V} \\ \text { DE8T } \\ \text { DEFERRAL } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { L U E } \\ & \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \mathrm{S} \text { - }-\overline{-} \\ & \text { LEASSET BACK } \end{aligned}$ | EQUITY INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.097478 | 0.060406 | 0.089368 | 0.090267 | *0.015442 | 0.020676 | 0.030855 |
| Ending current ratio | 1.476320 | 4.543234 | 1.680883 | 3.124599 | 19.38198 | 18.037994 | 6.106884 |
| Average fund availability | $(2,513)$ | 9,157 | $(1,084)$ | 5,697 | 42,479 | *53,900 | 6,446 |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 6.632283 | 11.211058 | 7.563318 | 6.102089 | 34.173718 | *48.95359 | 9.753882 |
| Total net worth change | 48,930 | 96,008 | 54,645 | 57,215 | 39,861 | 99,853 | 110,695 |
| Average net income | 31,245 | 29,659 | 32,695 | * 33,445 | 1,907 | 19,377 | 33,419 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.053170 | 0.052658 | 0.055039 | 0.052624 | 0.041315 | *0.05828 | 0.052802 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.042064 | 0.041020 | 0.040510 | ${ }^{*} 0.04326$ | 0.023740 | 0.041440 | 0.040008 |

Table 4.3 Dptimistic Summary Sheet for $20 \%$ Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch

|  | BASELINE | $\begin{gathered} -\operatorname{E} N \\ \text { DEBT } \\ \text { REDUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { D I N } \\ & \text { INTEREST } \end{aligned}$ REDUCTION | $\begin{gathered} \mathrm{V} \\ \text { DEBT } \\ \text { DEFERRAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { L USE } \\ & \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { S - - } \\ & \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | EQUITY <br> INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.077670 | 0.075073 | 0.078164 | 0.100105 | *0.03950 | 0.050748 | 0.050381 |
| Ending current ratio | 1.798623 | 2.850629 | 1.929552 | 2.326975 | *8.39220 | 7.388299 | 3.201819 |
| Average fund availability | 637 | 11,488 | 2,301 | 8,722 | *53,504 | 53,702 | 9,617 |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 6.995772 | 11.542155 | 7.842866 | 6.240221 | 35.075190 | *49.14747 | 10.068889 |
| Total net worth change | 159,833 | 203,637 | 166,487 | 167,617 | 122,874 | 117,323 | 221,682 |
| Average net income | 48,622 | 46,378 | 50,329 | 50,867 | 21,037 | 32,709 | *50,969 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.064937 | 0.063788 | 0.066238 | 0.063999 | 0.066672 | *0.07696 | 0.06377 ? |
| Ending return on assets | 0.053358 | 0.051470 | 0.052083 | 0.053064 | 0.049105 | *0.05842 | 0.050692 |

Table 4．4 Baseline Summary Sheet for $40 \%$ Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch

|  | 8ASELINE | $\begin{gathered} -\operatorname{E~E} N \\ \text { REDUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{array}{lll} 0 \\ \text { INTEREST } \end{array}$ REDUCTION | $\begin{gathered} G \\ V A \\ \text { DE8T } \\ \text { DEFERRAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { L USE E } \\ & \text { ASSET } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { S ASSET } \\ & \text { LEASE } 8 A C K \end{aligned}$ | EqUITY INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.322981 | 0.218652 | 0.303622 | 0.295688 | 0.047503 | ＊0．03195 | 0.168420 |
| Ending current ratio | 0.369446 | 0.639487 | 0.391678 | 0.539971 | 1.496301 | ＊5．48366 | 0.718026 |
| Average fund availability | $(23,622)$ | $(1,701)$ | $(20,092)$ | $(4,147)$ | 18，247 | ＊27，400 | $(5,609)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 2.724896 | 4.794296 | 3.289288 | 2.752987 | 19.888482 | 39.16889 | 4.038656 |
| Total net worth change | 61，354 | 148，751 | 75，474 | 83，357 | 61，922 | 95，544 | ＊191，812 |
| Average net income | 29，850 | 23，206 | 33，380 | ＊ 35,359 | 4，135 | 20，388 | 34，145 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.063492 | 0.061340 | 0.069646 | 0.063350 | 0.059538 | 0．078523 | 0.060545 |
| Ending return on assets | ${ }^{*} 0.058609$ | 0.052576 | 0.051959 | 0.057650 | 0.036789 | 0.056609 | 0.050297 |

Table 4．5 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for $40 \%$ Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch

|  | 8ASELINE | $\begin{gathered} -E^{N} N \\ \text { REDUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | 01 N INTEREST REDUCTION | $\begin{gathered} \mathrm{V} \\ \text { DE8T } \\ \text { DEFERRAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { LUE } S \text { - }-{ }^{-} \\ & \text {ASSET } \\ & \text { NO LEASE LEASE } 8 A C K \end{aligned}$ | EQUITY INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.355366 | 0.238728 | 0.327870 | 0.330480 | $0.106216{ }^{*} 0.019645$ | 0.185229 |
| Ending current ratio | 0.351389 | 0.608150 | 0.380290 | 0.491304 | $0.712287{ }^{*} 7.744876$ | 0.681392 |
| Average fund availability | $(26,647)$ | $(3,347)$ | $(21,698)$ | $(7,921)$ | 11，452＊24，891 | $(7,133)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 2.673872 | 4.684975 | 3.257103 | 2.686144 | 12.667869 ＊ 36.20051 | 3.966864 |
| Total net worth change | 16，486 | 109，398 | 36，283 | 35，492 | 18，585 86，607 | 152，948 |
| Average net income | 22，958 | 17，685 | 27，907 | 27，709 | $(3,906) \quad 14,972$ | ＊28，729 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.053284 | 0.054798 | 0.063319 | 0.054076 | $0.047672{ }^{*} 0.068909$ | 0.054628 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.053068 | 0.048265 | 0.047532 | 0.052593 | $0.027955{ }^{*} 0.047387$ | 0.046059 |

Table 4．6 Optimistic Summary Sheet for $40 \%$ Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch

|  | 8ASELINE | $\begin{gathered} -\operatorname{E~N} N \\ \text { REDUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { D I N } \\ \text { INTEREST } \\ \text { REDUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & G \quad \begin{array}{c} V \\ \text { DEBT } \\ \text { DEFERRAL } \\ \hline \end{array} ⿳ ⺈ ⿴ 囗 十 一 ~ \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \mathrm{L} \cup \mathrm{E} \\ & \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { S ASSET } \\ & \text { LEASE } 8 A C K \end{aligned}$ | EQUITY INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.280325 | 0.178825 | 0.254882 | 0.270206 | ＊0．041993 | 0.059200 | 0.129715 |
| Ending current ratio | 0.387267 | 0.743371 | 0.430079 | 0.530829 | 2.751642 | ＊3．287395 | 0.883065 |
| Average fund availability | $(20,713)$ | 2，713 | $(15,322)$ | $(4,642)$ | 25，985 | ＊27，784 | （405） |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 2.855571 | 5.286957 | 3.441434 | 2.818648 | 26.845877 | ＊ 40.42103 | 4.422257 |
| Total net worth change | 138，525 | 231，940 | 160，087 | 146，914 | 125，187 | 116，438 | ＊278， 164 |
| Average net income | 42，802 | 37，712 | 48，192 | 44，940 | 16，733 | 29，930 | ＊49，493 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.068696 | 0.066937 | 0.073584 | 0.068420 | 0.082547 | ＊0．091453 | 0.066199 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.060734 | 0.055674 | 0.055552 | 0.060319 | 0.059420 | ＊0．067781 | 0.053647 |


|  | BASELINE | $\begin{gathered} -\underset{\text { OEBT }}{ } N \\ \text { REDUCTION } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 0 \\ 0 \\ \text { INTEREST } \\ \text { REOUCTION } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} G \\ \text { OEBT } \\ \text { OEFERRAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { L UEE S ASSET } \\ & \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { NO LEASE LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | EQUITY infusion: |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.706532 | 0.497038 | 0.642200 | 0.659773 | 0.7040270 .554324 | 0.406053 |
| Ending current ratio | 0.172953 | 0.267612 | 0.185167 | 0.225968 | $0.121567 \quad 0.272815$ | 0.309772 |
| Average fund availability | $(64,147)$ | * $(19,222)$ | $(51,237)$ | $(28,485)$ | $(38,696)(22,221)$ | $(27,318)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 1.389265 | 2.379043 | 1.735996 | 1.413481 | 2.188520 * 4.940210 | 1.963728 |
| Total net worth change | $(4,759)$ | 173,356 | 46,884 | 34,338 | $(12,587) 61,232$ | *251,708 |
| Average net income | 13,322 | 6,854 | 26,233 | 23,096 | $(14,833) \quad 8,333$ | *26,593 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.045893 | 0.061303 | 0.105708 | 0.052981 | $0.035211^{*} 0.109468$ | 0.064634 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.067769 | 0.063548 | 0.063589 | 0.068032 | $0.053753 * 0.076327$ | 0.062703 |

Table 4.8 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for $70 \%$ Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch
 BASELINE REOUCTION REOUCTION OEFERRAL NO LEASE LEASE BACK INFUSION

| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.793637 | 0.545109 | 0.694956 | 0.724394 | 0.839496 | 0.622375 | 0.447781 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending current ratio | 0.161592 | 0.254531 | 0.179629 | 0.213399 | 0.108813 | 0.250580 | 0.293506 |
| Average fund availability | $(74,307)$ | * 23,595$)$ | $(55,033)$ | $(34,508)$ | $(52,005)$ | $(29,593)$ | $(31,378)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 1.354009 | 2.331732 | 1.721687 | 1.395437 | 1.973779 | *4.609020 | 1.931573 |
| Total net worth change | $(78,165)$ | 123,095 | $(1,070)$ | $(22,520)$ | $(81,982)$ | 21,661 | *202,703 |
| Average net income | (705) | $(1,386)$ | 18,569 | 13,206 | $(29,363)$ | $(1,328)$ | * 18,645 |
| Ending return on equity | -0.023816 | 0.040252 | * 0.084608 | 0.002668 | -0.104751 | 0.061239 | 0.048985 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.055064 | 0.055308 | 0.055354 | 0.055312 | 0.029241 | *0.058030 | 0.055285 |

Table 4.9 Optimistic Summary Sheet for $70 \%$ Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch
 BASELINE REOUCTION REOUCTION OEFERRAL NO LEASE LEASE BACK INFUSION

| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.617237 | 0.457313 | 0.575119 | 0.566304 | 0.545002 | 0.503687 | * 0.360604 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending current ratio | 0.179709 | 0.262062 | 0.187457 | 0.243776 | 0.140705 | 0.284824 | 316406 |
| Average fund availability | $(58,297)$ | $(20,603)$ | $(49,302)$ | $(20,757)$ | $(23,731)$ | * $(18,507)$ | $(25,462)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 1.420461 | 2.393277 | 1.762106 | 1.458515 | 2.524736 | *5.251421 | 2.014769 |
| Total net worth change | 84,178 | 233,370 | 120,160 | 130,788 | 79,586 | 84,267 | *324,671 |
| Average net income | 29,215 | 15,517 | 38,210 | * 40,867 | 4,752 | 20,948 | 38,535 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.094285 | 0.081173 | 0.109931 | 0.090506 | 0.114890 | 0.155331 | 0.074077 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.081931 | 0.072823 | 0.068455 | 0.080145 | 0.080219 | *0.096525 | 0.067055 |

average after tax cost of debt. Ending net worth increased \$86,390 and $\$ 59,054$ for the 20 and 40 percent debt to asset situations but declined $\$ 7,058$ for the 70 percent debt-to-asset case. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were relatively stable for the 40 and $70 \%$ situations at 32.29 and 70.65 percent, respectively. A significant drop in ending debt-to-asset ratio characterized the 20 percent case at 8.39. An ending current ratio of 1.70 resulted in the $20 \%$ situation, while the 40 and $70 \%$ cases ended with ratios less than 0.4 . Average fund availability was highest for the $20 \%$ situation, as expected, at $-\$ 765$, while at the 40 and $70 \%$ levels the results were $-\$ 23,622$ and $-\$ 64,147$, respectively. The cash flow coverage ratios followed a similar trend. In short the solvency position was stable in all situations, liquidity was good in the $20 \%$ cases, but poor in the 40 and $70 \%$ situations due to high beginning and ending current loan balances (Appendix E).

Average net income under the optimistic economic conditions followed the same pattern as before. However, trends in ending return on equity and return on assets had some differences; the $70 \%$ situation had the highest returns at 0.0942 and 0.0819 , while the $40 \%$ returns were 0.0686 and 0.0607 , and the $20 \%$ case resulted in returns of 0.0649 and 0.0533, respectively. This reversal can be explained by increased profitability with the improved economic conditions accompanied by an increase in income tax liabilities, the net effect of which improved returns in the $20 \%$ case least. Leverage was thus favorable under optimistic conditions in all situations. Trends in net worth were the same, the $20 \%$ condition resulted in the biggest increase over the beginning value, $\$ 177,999$, while the 40 and $70 \%$ cases followed with increases of $\$ 156,690$ and $\$ 102,344$, respectively. Terminal debt-toasset ratios were greatly improved at 7.76, 28.03, and 61.72, respectively, for the 20,40 , and $70 \%$ situations. Ending current ratios were similar to the base case, while average fund availability improved in all cases, being positive for the $20 \%$ situation and remaining negative in the other two. Cash flow coverage ratios followed the previous trend.

Under pessimistic macroeconomic conditions the trends in net worth were similar. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were similar for the

20 and $40 \%$ cases, though slightly higher, but increased 8.71 percentage points for the $70 \%$ situation to end at 79.36 . Current ratios ended at levels similar to the base case and the trend in average fund availability was the same but at lower levels. Tendencies of the other measures followed the previous pattern, except in the case of ending return on equity where the $20 \%$ case had the highest ratio at 0.0531 followed by the 40 and $70 \%$ situations with 0.0528 and -0.0238 , respectively. Ending return on assets were $0.0550,0.0530$, and 0.0420 for the 70,40 , and $20 \%$ situations, respectively.

## Debt Reduction

Under this option, net worth increased for all beginning leverage situations under all economic scenarios more than in the baseline scenario. This pattern is explained by the nature of the scenario; Table 4.10 contrasts the amount of debt reduction to the increase in net worth for this scenario and the baseline. This table shows that in the $20 \%$ situations, $40 \%$ base and optimistic, and the $70 \%$ optimistic cases the increase in net worth exceeds the amount of debt reduction. Ending debt-to-asset and cash flow coverage ratios also improved in a similar manner. However, average fund availability was reduced in all situations due to large income tax liabilities generated by debt forgiveness. Average net income was negative for the $70 \%$ pessimistic case only. Ending return on equity ratios were reduced in all situations except the $40 \%$ pessimistic and $70 \%$ base and pessimistic situations. Ending return on assets remained constant or declined across all conditions.

## Interest Reduction

Interest reduction resulted in greatly improved average net incomes. Table 4.11 depicts changes in interest charges versus changes in average net income. Changes in average net income were less than changes in interest paid due to the associated increase in

Table 4.10 Amount of Debt Reduction and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Reduction Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch

|  | 20\% D/A | 40\% D/A | 70\% D/A |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | - - | Dollars | - - - |
| Amount of Debt Reduction: |  |  |  |
| Short Term | 21,631 | 45,619 | 81,594 |
| Intermediate Term | 21,631 | 45,619 | 81,594 |
| Long Term | 10,815 | 22,810 | 40,797 |
| Total | 54,077 | 114,048 | 203,985 |
| Changes in Net Worth from Beginning Levels ${ }^{\text {a }}$ Original Management Situation: |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |
| Pessimistic | -101,331 | -226,324 | -443,768 |
| Baseline | 30,205 | -42,299 | -259,743 |
| Optimistic | 278,357 | 227,052 | 89,096 |
| Debt Deferral Scenario: |  |  |  |
| Pessimistic | 83,477 | 96,866 | 110,564 |
| Baseline | 124,714 | 146,451 | 171,058 |
| Optimistic | 221,802 | 250,105 | 251,536 |

a Changes in net worth calculated without contingencies.

Table 4.11 Changes in Average Net Income and Interest Paid in the Final Year Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Interest Reduction Scenario on the Cattle Ranch

|  | 20\% D/A | 40\% D/A | 70\% D/A |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | - - - | Dollars | - - - |
| Changes in Ending Interest ${ }^{\text {a }}$ |  |  |  |
| Pessimistic | -2,856 | -10,697 | -25,534 |
| Baseline | -2,740 | -9,999 | -23,061 |
| Optimistic | -2,366 | -9,506 | -21,800 |
| Changes in Average Net Income 19274 |  |  |  |
| Pessimistic | 1,450 | 4,949 | 19,274 |
| Baseline | 1,930 | 3,530 | 12,911 |
| Optimistic | 1,707 | 5,390 | 8,995 |

a Changes in ending interest paid figures taken from Appendix E.
tax liabilities. In absolute value and percentage change, ending net income increased most in the $20 \%$ pessimistic case, more than $\$ 50,000$ or a $450 \%$ increase over the beginning value, and to a lesser degree in the other circumstances (Appendix E). Returns on equity remained fairly constant except in the $70 \%$ pessimistic situation, which realized an increase of $455 \%$, resulting from large relative decreases in interest costs which increased ending net income. Ending return on assets held relatively constant or were slightly reduced. Ending net worth improved dramatically over the baseline case. The biggest increases occurred in the $70 \%$ optimistic situation, as anticipated, nearly doubling in value. Large increases were also noted in other cases, though not as great. Debt-to-asset ratios improved for all situations except the $20 \%$ optimistic case where the ratio increased 0.63 percent over the baseline. Ending current ratios increased slightly in all cases and scenarios, as did average fund availability, and cash flow coverage ratios. However, fund availability remained negative for the 20,40 , and $70 \%$ pessimistic cases; as well as the 40 and $70 \%$ optimistic cases.

## Debt Deferral

Debt deferral resulted in average net incomes which increased markedly in most cases with the largest increase, of over $\$ 45,000$, occurring in the $20 \%$ pessimistic case, due to lower interest charges in the first two years. As Table 4.12 shows, changes in ending net incomes under this scenario were less than the original situation. Ending returns on equity and assets were relatively stable in all cases but the $70 \%$ pessimistic case, where return on equity increased $111 \%$ over the baseline. Also, debt deferral improved ending net worth values over the baseline, but increases were relatively slight. Thus, income increases were temporary with this option. A small improvement in ending debt-to-asset ratios was also noted in all but the $20 \%$ base and optimistic situations, due to increased tax liabilities and family consumption. Current ratios were improved in all situations, as was average fund availability, though the 40 and $70 \%$ conditions all ended

Table 4.12 Changes in Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original and Debt Deferral Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch

$$
\begin{array}{lll}
20 \% ~ D / A & 40 \% ~ D / A & 70 \% ~ D / A \\
\hline
\end{array}
$$

Changes in Net Incomes ${ }^{\text {a }}$ :
Original Management Scenario:

| Pessimistic | 51,159 | 46,910 | 30,352 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baseline | 5,757 | 6,172 | $-4,541$ |
| Optimistic | $-77,109$ | $-84,575$ | $-79,680$ |

Debt Deferral Scenario:

| Pessimistic | 45,346 | 40,424 | 15,749 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baseline | -537 | $-3,038$ | $-17,592$ |
| Optimistic | $-82,353$ | $-88,616$ | $-100,122$ |

a Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix E).
with negative funds available. Cash flow coverage ratios were relatively stable when compared to the baseline.

## Asset Sale-No Lease Back

Asset sales scenarios were designed to decrease debt and therefore increase liquidity and profitability. Asset sales-no lease back ended in average net incomes which were generally lower and even negative for the 40 and $70 \%$ pessimistic and the $70 \%$ base cases, due primarily to the reduction in gross revenues and large tax liabilities resulting from the sale of assets. However, as shown in Table 4.13, ending net income values increased more, relative to the beginning level, under asset sales-no lease back than the baseline in all cases. Ending return on equity and assets where generally lower than the baseline except in the 40 and $70 \%$ optimistic cases where ending return on equity was higher. Table 4.13 shows changes in net worth values relative to beginning baseline values. This scenario resulted in reduced ending net worth values in most cases, most notably the $70 \%$ pessimistic case which declined nearly $\$ 180,000$ from the beginning level, due to reduced revenue and tax liabilities resulting from sale of assets. However, the 20 and $40 \%$ optimistic situations resulted in slightly increased ending net worth relative to beginning levels, which is not too surprising after recognizing these cases had the highest levels of ending net worth under the original management conditions. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were dramatically improved in all $20 \%$ situations and the $40 \%$ optimistic case, terminating in the lowest ratios of any scenario considered for these situations. Improvements were noted in the other situations as well, however in the $70 \%$ pessimistic case this ratio increased slightly, since ending total assets declined more than ending total liabilities. Current ratios were dramatically improved in the 20 and $40 \%$ situations but declined slightly in the $70 \%$ cases due to large current loan balances relative to asset values. Large increases in the average fund availability was also noted for the 20 and $40 \%$ situations, in some cases as much as $\$ 50,000$ but was only slightly improved under higher

Table 4.13 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original Management and Asset Sales-No Lease Back Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch

a Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix E).
b Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix E).
debt conditions. This pattern was repeated in changes of cash flow coverage ratios, indicating continued liquidity problems in $70 \%$ situations.

## Asset Sale-Lease Back

Asset sale-lease back resulted in average net income lower in all cases than baseline levels; however, ending net incomes were improved in all cases relative to beginning levels. Thus, income taxes from asset sales reduced net income in the first year. Table 4.14 compares changes in net income levels relative to beginning levels under the asset sale-lease back scenario to the original management scenario changes. Under pessimistic and baseline economic circumstances the asset sales-no lease back scenario improved net incomes more than the asset sales-lease back cases, which can be seen by comparing improvements in Tables 4.13 and 4.14. Ending return on equity ratios did not change much except in the $40 \%$ pessimistic and optimistic cases, as well as the $70 \%$ situations where this ratio increased; largest increases occurred in the $70 \%$ pessimistic case, 357 percent. Ending return on assets were relatively constant in all circumstances. As shown in Table 4.14, asset sales-lease back resulted in less improvement in net worth values for all circumstances, except for the 40 and $70 \%$ pessimistic cases. Changes in net worth relative to the baseline were more desireable under this scenario than asset sales-no lease back. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were greatly improved in the 20 and $40 \%$ cases and to a lesser degree in the $70 \%$ situations. Ending current ratios followed the same pattern, as did average fund availability and cash flow coverage ratios.

## Equity Infusion

The equity infusion scenario terminated in average fund availability generally better than the baseline case. Ending returns on equity and assets were slightly lower in all cases except the $70 \%$ base and pessimistic situations where ending return on equity

|  | 20\% D/A | 40\% D/A | 70\% D/A |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | - - - | - Dollars | - - - |
| Changes in Net Incomes ${ }^{\text {a }}$ : Original Management Scenario: |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |
| Pessimistic | 51,159 | 46,910 | 30,352 |
| Baseline | 5,757 | 6,172 | -4,541 |
| Optimistic | -77,109 | -84,575 | -79,680 |
| Asset Sales-Lease Back: Pessimistic | 78,031 | 76,460 | 64,696 |
| Baseline | 65,238 | 64,802 | 59,862 |
| Optimistic | 51,902 | 50,254 | 38,381 |
| Changes in Net Worth ${ }^{\text {b }}$ |  |  |  |
| Original Management Scenario: |  |  |  |
| Pessimistic | 36,399 | 3,954 | -90,696 |
| Baseline | 86,390 | 59,054 | -7,058 |
| Optimistic | 177,999 | 156,690 | 102,344 |
| Asset Sales-Lease Back: Pessimistic | 23,118 | 9,872 | -55,073 |
| Baseline | 42,117 | 32,608 | -12,886 |
| Optimistic | 60,433 | 59,547 | 27,376 |

a Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix E).
b Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix E).
increased 40 and 305 percent, respectively. Reductions in these ratios are consistent with leverage being favorable for this case. As anticipated, equity infusion resulted in higher levels of net worth in all situations than any other scenario. Table 4.15 compares increases in net worth under the original management and equity infusion scenarios to the amount of equity infusion. The greatest gain was seen in the $70 \%$ pessimistic case which increased $\$ 280,000$ more than under the baseline scenario. Ending debt-to-asset ratios in the 70\% cases were at the most desireable levels when compared to the other scenarios, with optimistic conditions resulting in a ratio of under 40\%. Improvements were also noted at the other debt levels. Ending current ratios were improved in all cases relative to the baseline results, though still low. Average fund availability was improved but remained negative in the 40 and $70 \%$ situations. Cash flow coverage ratios were also generally better compared to the baseline results.

## Generalizations and Summary

Detailed analysis of individual scenarios is helpful to understand how suggested strategies affect the financial position of the firm. However, policy and management decisions require consideration of the overall effects of different strategies, rather than details about a single response to it. In general, the cattle ranch used in the analysis was suffering little financial stress. This was indicated by the fact that in all 20 and $40 \%$ situations, all $70 \%$ optimistic, and some $70 \%$ baseline cases returns on equity exceed returns on assets, indicating leverage was favorable. In the other $70 \%$ situations, returns on assets exceeded return on equity but more importantly debt-to-asset ratios were constant or declined thereby indicating financial stress was limited in these cases. Statements can be made, however, about the effects of various scenarios on the financial position of the ranch. Profitability, as measured by average net income, was highest in the debt deferral scenarios in cases of lower leverage but better in equity infusion scenarios for higher debt conditions. Ending net incomes were generally highest in

Table 4.15 Amount of Equity Infusion and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Equity Infusion Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch

|  | $20 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$ | $40 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$ | $70 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |

Equity Infusion:

| Pessimistic | 98,164 | 140,417 | 190,172 |
| :--- | ---: | :--- | :--- |
| Baseline | 146,970 | 189,513 | 249,409 |
| Optimistic | 239,848 | 296,330 | 342,836 |

a Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix E).
the equity infusion scenario but asset sales-lease back options ended with highest terminal values in some cases. Liquidity, as measured by the current ratio, was most favorable under the asset sales-no lease back scenario for low debt conditions, the asset sales-lease back option for middle debt situations, and the equity infusion scenario for high debt cases. However, it should be noted that short term loans were increased, while intermediate and long term loan balances were reduced in these situations. This borrowing practice is an effective method for obtaining capital under emergency conditions but causes leverage and liquidity problems. Solvency, measured by the debt-to-asset ratio, followed the same trend. Thus, equity infusion appears to improve the financial position of this cattle ranch in high leverage situations. In cases of lower leverage, debt deferrals or asset sales are better at strengthening financial positions.

## WHEAT FARM OUTPUTS

## Original Management Situation (Baseline)

Tables 4.16 through 4.24 show the condensed summary sheets from the various scenarios for the wheat situation. In the baseline, average net income was positive in all $20 \%$ circumstances and in the $40 \%$ base and optimistic cases. The pessimistic $40 \%$ case and all $70 \%$ situations had negative average net income. Ending return on equity ranged from 0.015 to 0.02 for the $20 \%$ situations, from 0.014 to -0.011 for the $40 \%$ conditions, and from -0.006 to -0.5 for the $70 \%$ cases. Ending return on assets appeared stable at the 0.03 level for the low debt cases, while the $40 \%$ debt situations had values close to 0.045 , and the high debt conditions terminated in values ranging from 0.04 to 0.06. It is interesting to note that leverage is not favorable for this farm, at least under the original management scenario, as returns on equity are lower than returns on assets. Ending net worth values under the original management situation terminated at higher levels for the $20 \%$ base case and all optimistic situations but were lower in all other circumstances. The largest decline occurred in the $70 \%$

Table 4.16 Baseline Summary Sheet for 20\% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm

|  | BASELINE | $\begin{gathered} \text { - E E N } \\ \text { DEBT } \\ \text { REDUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { D I N } \\ & \text { INTEREST } \end{aligned}$ REDUCTION | $\begin{gathered} V \\ \text { DEBT } \\ \text { DEFERRAL } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { L U E } \\ & \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { S ASSET } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | EQUITY INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.116257 | 0.092462 | 0.106258 | 0.128562 | *0.026049 | 0.035736 | 0.032851 |
| Ending current ratio | 0.167413 | 0.952899 | 0.186827 | 0.747454 | *11.92237 | 10.426226 | 0.383571 |
| Average fund availability | $(24,888)$ | $(3,779)$ | $(21,259)$ | 2,103 | 93,215 | *94,607 | $(12,990)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 2:467176 | 4.331667 | 2.778745 | 1.438227 | A | 2.442495 | 3.760953 |
| Total net worth change | 43,285 | 103,281 | 57,800 | 54,297 | 46,864 | 71,839 | 169,867 |
| Average net income | 21,318 | 9,526 | 24,975 | *28,284 | 11,516 | 16,291 | 25,721 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.017813 | 0.018661 | 0.019668 | 0.017676 | 0.021604 | 0.026487 | 0.019726 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.032240 | 0.031105 | 0.030222 | 0.034028 | 0.032204 | *0.035200 | 0.029104 |

Table 4.17 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for $20 \%$ Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm
 BASELINE REDUCTION REDUCTION DEFERRAL NO LEASE LEASE BACK INFUSION

| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.139057 | 0.094347 | 0.125342 | 0.131860 | ${ }^{*} 0.023609$ | 0.031397 | 0.051617 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending current ratio | 0.150042 | 0.488212 | 0.166593 | 0.523864 | 13.42264 | 12.296658 | 0.269487 |
| Average fund availabtlity | $(30,524)$ | $(\mathrm{B}, 362)$ | $(25,944)$ | $(1,419)$ | *90,546 | 89,904 | $(18,518)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 2.344300 | 4.089314 | 2.704343 | 1.427218 | *NA | 2.326810 | 3.517234 |
| Total net worth chan | $(61,322)$ | 282 | $(42,999)$ | $(41,849)$ | $(9,477)$ | 10,868 | *61,518 |
| Average net incom | 12,700 | 1,928 | 17,302 | * 21,65 | 7,25B | 8,855 | 17,182 |
| Ending return on equit | 0.015155 | 0.015643 | 0.016614 | 0.015442 | 0.019401 | *0.0222B6 | 0.016680 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.032674 | 0.030264 | 0.02902B | *0.033792 | 0.030778 | 0.031877 | 0.028245 |

Table 4.18 Optimistic Summary Sheet for $20 \%$ Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm

|  | BASELINE | $\begin{array}{r} -E N \\ \text { REDUCTION } \\ \hline \end{array}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { D I N } \\ \text { INTEREST } \\ \text { REDUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \mathrm{V} \\ \text { DE8T } \\ \text { DEFERRAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { L U E } \\ & \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { S ASSET - } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | EQUITY INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.088297 | 0.093157 | 0.086563 | 0.119631 | *0.030090 | 0.048578 | 0.039037 |
| Ending current ratio | 0.197554 | 0.961897 | 0.204332 | 0.981635 | *9.664310 | 6.811400 | 0.601341 |
| Average fund availability | $(19,275)$ | $(2,045)$ | $(17,386)$ | 6,209 | *94,051 | 91,161 | $(10,166)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 2.615119 | 4.440099 | 2.869248 | 1.453629 | *NA | 12.476215 | 3.937758 |
| Total net worth change | 237,580 | 275,250 | 240,416 | 243,194 | 141,535 | 142,381 | * 344,994 |
| Average net income | 36,729 | 21,109 | 38,643 | * 42,645 | 15,368 | 21,149 | 38,723 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.022161 | 0.022302 | 0.023425 | 0.026102 | 0.025507 | *0.028668 | 0.023132 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.032927 | 0.032207 | 0.031652 | *0.038764 | 0.034903 | 0.036129 | 0.030645 |

Table 4.19 Baseline Summary Sheet for $40 \%$ Oebt Situation on the Wheat Farm

|  | 8ASELINE | $\begin{gathered} E \in N \\ \text { REDUCTI } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { D I N } \\ \text { INTEREST } \\ \text { REOUCTIDN } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & G \quad \begin{array}{c} V \\ \text { DE8T } \\ \text { DEFERRAL } \end{array} \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { L U E } \\ & \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & S \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | EQUITY INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.382935 | 0.295262 | 0.346215 | 0.335747 | *0.027763 | 0.040963 | 0.207962 |
| Ending current ratio | 0.058768 | 0.087084 | 0.056561 | 0.084273 | 1.799753 | 2.139295 | 0.077383 |
| Average fund availability | $(99,933)$ | $(55,644)$ | $(86,622)$ | $(37,563)$ | 9,814 | *10,891 | $(69,538)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 1.082451 | 1.842730 | 1.319448 | 0.711498 | ${ }^{*} 188.535$ | 10.801406 | 1.445566 |
| Total net worth change | $(29,219)$ | 102,471 | 24,023 | 39,446 | 25,587 | 50,949 | *237,405 |
| Average net income | 2,092 | $(21,147)$ | 15,403 | *21,944 | 1,442 | 5,862 | 13,631 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.014999 | 0.012844 | 0.018350 | 0.012549 | 0.018587 | *0.025394 | 0.016031 |
| Ending return on assets | *0.049986 | 0.041198 | 0.038517 | 0.044507 | 0.033915 | 0.037516 | 0.038517 |

Table 4.20 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for $40 \%$ Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm
 8ASELINE REDUCTION REOUCTION OEFERRAL ND LEASE LEASE 8ACK INFUSIDN

| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.463748 | 0.345626 | 0.394886 | 0.382319 | ${ }^{*} 0.022178$ | 0.031464 | 0.253401 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Ending current ratio | 0.054207 | 0.080407 | 0.054533 | 0.079284 | 1.278459 | ${ }^{*} 1.730438$ | 0.072585 |
| Average fund availability | $(117,648)$ | $(64,958)$ | $(93,990)$ | $(44,436)$ | $*_{5}, 876$ | 4,024 | $(79,525)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 1.031131 | 1.736826 | 1.283349 | 0.701050 | ${ }^{*} 50.92923$ | 9.550379 | 1.368084 |
| Total net worth change | $(186,315)$ | $(21,018)$ | $(91,585)$ | $(74,282)$ | $(26,855)$ | $(3,960)$ | $* 111,218$ |
| Average net income | $(18,553)$ | $(33,390)$ | 5,104 | ${ }^{*} 11,995$ | $(2,682)$ | $(2,292)$ | 713 |
| Ending return on equity | -0.011065 | 0.007028 | 0.019595 | 0.001771 | 0.017215 | $* 0.023170$ | 0.014694 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.042344 | $* 0.042452$ | 0.042307 | 0.041719 | 0.034823 | 0.037725 | 0.042388 |

Table 4.21 Optimistic Summary Sheet for $40 \%$ Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm
 BASELINE REDUCTIDN REDUCTIDN DEFERRAL ND LEASE LEASE BACK INFUSION

| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.308655 | 0.244666 | 0.286355 | 0.285430 | ${ }^{*} 0.032913$ | 0.048253 | 0.163112 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Ending current ratio | 0.060300 | 0.089904 | 0.058225 | 0.084134 | 2.097192 | ${ }^{*} 2.413475$ | 0.080879 |
| Average fund availability | $(89,178)$ | $(49,287)$ | $(80,031)$ | $(34,636)$ | 15,067 | ${ }^{*} 19,551$ | $(61,870)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 1.143642 | 1.944163 | 1.355615 | 0.721711 | $*_{\text {NA }}$ | 10.989875 | 1.521485 |
| Total net worth change | 186,274 | 296,198 | 222,860 | 223,623 | 135,494 | 165,510 | ${ }^{*} 440,546$ |
| Average net income | 22,401 | $(5,215)$ | 31,549 | ${ }^{*} 34,908$ | 9,763 | 20,898 | 31,619 |
| Ending return on equity | 0.019800 | 0.022308 | 0.027050 | 0.020053 | 0.024271 | ${ }^{*} 0.036785$ | 0.024525 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.045687 | 0.042797 | 0.040846 | 0.044723 | 0.036781 | $* 0.046311$ | 0.040406 |

Table 4.22 Baseline Summary Sheet for 70\% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm

|  | BASELINE | $\begin{gathered} -\quad E N \\ \text { OEBT } \\ \text { REOUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 0 \mathrm{l} \text { N } \\ & \text { INTEREST } \end{aligned}$ REDUCTION | $\begin{gathered} V \\ \text { DEBT } \\ \text { OEFERRAL } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { L U E E } \\ & \text { ASSET } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { S ASSET } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | Equity <br> INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.847918 | 0.653465 | 0.733202 | 0.709110 | 0.707508 | 0.670251 | 0.504356 |
| Ending current ratio | 0.037419 | 0.047746 | 0.033346 | 0.045664 | 0.037177 | 0.049050 | 0.045325 |
| Average fund availability | $(238,114)$ | $(143,682)$ | $(194,501)$ | $(107,813)$ | $(144,607)$ | $(143,328)$ | $(168,201)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 0.573553 | 0.948474 | 0.726309 | 0.393153 | 0.949056 | 1.546920 | 0.728429 |
| Total net worth change | $(246,663)$ | 52,075 | $(72,210)$ | $(34,752)$ | $(120,969)$ | $(87,227)$ | *283,384 |
| Average net income | $(52,269)$ | $(77,038)$ | $(8,655)$ | *2,128 | $(38,489)$ | $(34,044)$ | $(17,919)$ |
| Ending return on equity | -0.158442 | -0.036301 | *0.002912 | -0.053769 | -0.060549 | -0.024198 | -0.006737 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.049627 | 0.049840 | 0.049900 | 0.050095 | 0.060803 | ${ }^{*} 0.064872$ | 0.049715 |

Table 4.23 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for $70 \%$ Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm
 BASELINE REOUCTION REDUCTION OEFERRAL NO LEASE LEASE BACK INFUSION

| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.963887 | 0.745257 | 0.836980 | 0.795452 | 0.800090 | 0.778929 | 33061 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending current ratio | 0.036647 | 0.045975 | 0.032220 | 0.044410 | 0.036390 | 0.046789 | 0.043603 |
| Average fund availability | $(255,829)$ | $(157,918)$ | $(210,770)$ | $(118,492)$ | 5,05 | $(158,657)$ | $(185,519)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 0.558815 | 0.916911 | 0.711880 | 0.389115 | 0.912390 | . 451554 | 0.705371 |
| Total net worth change | $(403,759)$ | $(91,105)$ | $(223,521)$ | $(163,703)$ | $(206,328)$ | $(192,474)$ | 74 |
| Average net income | $(72,914)$ | $(94,204)$ | $(27,855)$ | * $(11,587)$ | $(48,102)$ | $(50,464)$ | $(38,416)$ |
| Ending return on equity | -0.510221 | -0.100889 | -0.071711 | -0.132607 | -0.136460 | -0.11442 | 0.045026 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.042016 | 0.042219 | 0.042281 | 0.042460 | *0.055386 | 0.053296 | 0.042097 |

Table 4.24 Optimistic Summary Sheet for 70\% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm


| Ending debt to asset ratio | 0.670542 | 0.529429 | 0.603512 | 0.592384 | 0.564135 | 0.515467 | ${ }^{*} 0.392935$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ending current ratio | 0.038985 | 0.049504 | 0.034139 | 0.046777 | 0.038543 | ${ }^{*} 0.052540$ | 0.047129 |
| Average fund availability | $(207,487)$ | $(126,068)$ | $(178,816)$ | ${ }^{*}(95,482)$ | $(128,435)$ | $(120,618)$ | $(147,771)$ |
| Cash flow coverage ratio | 0.600626 | 1.002266 | 0.745983 | 0.397690 | 1.024975 | ${ }^{*} 1.752281$ | 0.764369 |
| Total net worth change | 48,319 | 295,006 | 163,002 | 182,804 | 24,157 | 76,048 | ${ }^{*} 537,573$ |
| Average net income | $(12,135)$ | $(49,880)$ | 16,538 | ${ }^{*} 24,218$ | $(19,445)$ | $(6,044)$ | 13,076 |
| Ending return on equity | -0.006881 | 0.000555 | 0.027129 | 0.007721 | 0.008454 | ${ }^{*} 0.032014$ | 0.019044 |
| Ending return on assets | 0.062000 | 0.051081 | 0.051055 | 0.059556 | $0.069832{ }^{*} 0.072978$ | 0.053148 |  |

pessimistic case, over $\$ 443,000$. Declines in ending net worth can be attributed to high interest costs, which caused negative net incomes to be recognized in many of these scenarios. Ending debt-to-asset ratios declined in the $20 \%$ situations, the $40 \%$ base and optimistic cases, and under the $70 \%$ optimistic conditions. However, this ratio increased in all other situations with the largest advance occurring in the $70 \%$ pessimistic case, which terminated at $96.38 \%$. Thus, solvency problems intensify under the pessimistic conditions. Ending current ratios for the $20 \%$ conditions were all above the 0.15 level, while in $40 \%$ cases values were closer to 0.05 , and in $70 \%$ situations approximately 0.04 . Average fund availability, as expected, was highest for the $20 \%$ situations at approximately $-\$ 20,000$, while the 40 and $70 \%$ situations followed with $-\$ 100,000$ and $-\$ 200,000$, respectively, and was negative in all cases. Current ratios and average fund availability values indicate liquidity problems for all circumstances. Ending cash flow coverage ratios seemed stable around the $2.4 \%$ level for $20 \%$ situations, around 1.0 for $40 \%$ cases, and the 0.6 level under the $70 \%$ conditions, which also indicate problems with liquidity.

## Debt Reduction

Reduction of debt resulted in average net incomes which did not improve over baseline levels, primarily due to some of the largest income tax liabilities generated by any scenario considered. Taxes were $\$ 59,000$ to $\$ 200,000$ more than the original situation (Appendix F). Ending return on equity and assets remained almost unchanged in most cases but returns on equity did improve slightly in the $40 \%$ pessimistic and optimistic situations, as well as the $70 \%$ cases as a result of increases in ending net income values. Table 4.25 contrasts the amount of debt reduction with changes in net worth for this scenario and the baseline. Debt reduction resulted in ending net worth values which were higher in all cases than terminal values under baseline conditions. The most dramatic increase occurred in the 70\% pessimistic case with an increase of $\$ 312,000$ over the ending baseline

Table 4.25 Amount of Debt Reduction and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Reduction Scenarios on the Wheat Farm

|  | $20 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$ | $40 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$ | $70 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Amount of Debt Reduction: | $\ldots$ | $\ldots$ |  |
| Short Term | 8,109 | 16,680 | 29,537 |
| Intermediate Term | 38,349 | 78,884 | 139,693 |
| Long Term | $\underline{62,753}$ | $\frac{129,082}{}$ | 228,585 |
| Total | 109,211 | 224,646 | 397,815 |

Changes in Net Worth from Beginning Levels ${ }^{\text {a }}$
Original Management Situation:

| Pessimistic | $-101,331$ | $-226,324$ | $-443,768$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baseline | 30,205 | $-42,299$ | $-259,743$ |
| Optimistic | 278,357 | 227,052 | 89,096 |

Debt Reduction Scenario:

| Pessimistic | $-39,727$ | $-61,027$ | $-131,114$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baseline | 90,200 | 89,391 | 38,995 |
| Optimistic | 316,027 | 336,976 | 335,783 |

a Changes in net worth calculated without contingencies.
value. However, only in the 20 and $40 \%$ optimistic cases did increases in the baseline exceed the amount of debt reduction. Ending debt-toasset ratios were improved in all situations except the $20 \%$ optimistic case, due to higher tax liabilities. Ending current ratios and cash flow coverage ratios showed similar improvements, though more dramatic in some circumstances. Average fund availability also improved, although remained negative in all cases and conditions.

## Interest Reduction

Interest reduction caused markedly improved average net incomes in all cases, only remaining negative in the $70 \%$ base and pessimistic situations. Table 4.26 depicts changes in interest paid versus changes in average net income. The disparity between changes in interest charged and net income increases when moving to more optimistic conditions due to increasing tax liabilities. Ending returns on equity and assets were relatively unchanged in this scenario. Ending net worth levels were lower than in the debt reduction scenario but were higher than baseline results in all cases. Ending debt-to-asset ratios followed a similar pattern of improvement over the baseline in all situations. Terminal current ratios were relatively unchanged in this scenario, however cash flow coverage ratios were slightly improved in all circumstances. Average fund availability was slightly improved over the baseline but lower than in the debt reduction scenario.

## Debt Deferral

Average net income levels resulting from debt deferral were greatly improved over ending baseline values, terminating in the highest levels of any other scenario considered for all cases. However, this measure remained negative in the $70 \%$ pessimistic case. Increases in ending net income were not as great and losses were more extensive for this scenario when compared to the original management scenario due to higher interest charges in the last two years, Table

Table 4.26 Changes in Interest Paid in the Final Year and Average Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Interest Reduction Scenario on the Wheat Farm

20\% D/A $\quad 40 \%$ D/A $\quad 70 \%$ D/A

|  | $-\cdots \cdots$ | $\cdots$ | Dollars |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Changes in Ending Interest Paida | $\cdots-\cdots$ | - |  |
| Pessimistic | $-7,358$ | $-25,847$ | $-52,537$ |
| Baseline | $-5,905$ | $-22,218$ | $-49,992$ |
| Optimistic | $-4,321$ | $-18,420$ | $-43,794$ |

Changes in Average Net Income

| Pessimistic | 4,602 | 23,657 | 45,059 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baseline | 3,657 | 13,311 | 43,614 |
| Optimistic | 1,914 | 9,148 | 28,673 |

a
Changes in ending interest paid from Appendix $F$.

Table 4.27 Changes in Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Deferral Scenarios on the Wheat Farm
$20 \%$ D/A $\quad 40 \%$ D/A $\quad 70 \%$ D/A

Changes in Net Incomes ${ }^{\text {a }}$ :
Original Management Scenario:

| Pessimistic | 121,057 | 124,316 | 106,954 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baseline | 3,355 | 16,421 | -943 |
| Optimistic | $-226,173$ | $-224,779$ | $-218,325$ |

Debt Deferral Scenario:

| Pessimistic | 106,065 | 89,007 | 39,737 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |

Baseline $\quad-8,409 \quad-19,080 \quad-57,896$

| Optimistic | $-228,232$ | $-244,417$ | $-263,267$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |

a Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix F).
4.27. The impact of this scenario on net incomes is therefore temporary. Ending returns on equity and assets were little changed from the baseline values. Ending net worth values resulting from debt deferral were improved over terminal baseline values in all cases. Terminal debt-to-asset ratios were improved in all circumstances except in the $20 \%$ base and optimistic situations, as a result of increased taxes. Ending current ratios were universally improved over baseline levels. Average fund availability was better in all situations and positive in the $20 \%$ base and optimistic cases. Ending cash flow coverage ratios were lower in all circumstances due to higher interest and principal payments required on average.

## Asset Sale-No Lease Back

Average net income under this scenario was higher in the 40 and $70 \%$ base and pessimistic situations. In all other circumstances, this measure ended lower than the baseline, again the result of high income tax payments on capital gains from asset sales. Despite changes in net income, ending levels were generally more favorable than under the original situation (Appendix F). Returns on equity and assets were relatively unchanged from the baseline level. Asset sales-no lease back had ending net worth values lower than ending baseline levels, except in the $40 \%$ pessimistic and $70 \%$ base and pessimistic situations, again resulting from large income tax liabilities generated by the sale of assets, the highest of all scenarios in most cases. Table 4.28 contrasts changes in ending net worth and ending net incomes under this scenario with terminal values from the original situation. Terminal debt-to-asset ratios were at the most desireable levels of any scenario in the 20 and $40 \%$ debt situations, ending in near zero values. However, high debt situation had only slightly improved values for this ratio. Ending current ratios were dramatically improved for the $20 \%$ situations, especially in the pessimistic case increasing 8,845 percent. Improvements in this ratio were less marked in medium debt circumstances and relatively unchanged in high debt situations. Similar results were observed in cash flow coverage

Table 4.28 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Asset Sales-No Lease Back Scenarios on the Wheat Farm

20\% D/A
40\% D/A $\quad 70 \% \mathrm{D} / \mathrm{A}$

-     - . . - Dollars

Changes in Net Incomes ${ }^{\text {a }}$ :
Original Management Scenario:

| Pessimistic | 121,057 | 124,316 | 106,954 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baseline | 3,355 | 16,421 | -943 |
| Optimistic | $-226,173$ | $-224,779$ | $-218,325$ |
|  |  |  |  |
| set Sales-No Lease Back: |  |  |  |
| Pessimistic | 127,752 | 127,936 | 118,634 |
| Baseline | 68,717 | 66,609 | 63,670 |
| Optimistic | $-35,099$ | $-51,187$ | $-43,861$ |

Changes in Net Worth ${ }^{\text {b }}$
Original Management Scenario:

| Pessimistic | $-101,331$ | $-226,324$ | $-443,768$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |


| Baseline | 30,205 | $-42,299$ | $-259,743$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Optimistic | 278,357 | 227,052 | 89,096 |

Asset Sales-No Lease Back:
Pessimistic -115,994 -142,646 -322,120
Baseline -45,693 -66,969 -224,419
$\begin{array}{llll}\text { Optimistic } & 77,497 & 71,457 & -39,880\end{array}$
a Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix F).
b Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix F).
ratios but with even more dramatic changes. The most notable improvements for this ratio were in the $40 \%$ optimistic and $20 \%$ cases, which terminated in infinite ratios. Average fund availability was improved in all cases over the baseline but was still negative in the high debt situations.

Asset Sales-Lease Back

Asset sales-lease back resulted in average net income values which ended higher than terminal baseline values for $70 \%$ situations and the $40 \%$ pessimistic case but lower in all others. These lower values were again due to income tax liabilities due to asset sales. Table 4.29 depicts changes in net income and net worth over the planning horizon relative to terminal original management scenario values. Comparing results in Table 4.28 and 4.29 show that changes in net incomes resulting from asset sales-lease back were not as great as those changes which resulted from asset sales-no lease back. Final values for returns on equity and assets were little different than terminal baseline figures. This scenario resulted in net worth values higher than the terminal baseline except for optimistic conditions and the $20 \%$ base case. Changes in net worth resulting from this scenario are closer to terminal baseline values when compared to the asset sales-no lease back scenario. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were more favorable in the $20 \%$ and $40 \%$ situations with in values near zero, while the $70 \%$ situations were greatly improved, with the highest ratio at 77.89. Ending current ratios ranged from 6.81 to $12.29 \%$ in the low debt cases and were improved in the 40 and $70 \%$ cases. Average fund availability was better overall but still negative in the $70 \%$ situations. Cash flow coverage ratios were dramatically improved in all circumstances.

Table 4.29 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Asset Sales-Lease Back Scenarios on the Wheat Farm
20\% D/A $\quad 40 \%$ D/A $\quad 70 \%$ D/A

Changes in Net Incomes ${ }^{\text {a }}$
Original Management Scenario:

| Pessimistic | 121,057 | 124,316 | 106,954 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baseline | 3,355 | 16,421 | -943 |
| Optimistic | $-226,173$ | $-224,779$ | $-218,325$ |

Asset Sales-Lease Back:
Pessimistic
121,766
129,691
117,496
Baseline
$-1,908$
67,712
87,564
Optimistic
$-33,527$
$-40,111$
$-35,923$

Changes in Net Worth ${ }^{\mathrm{b}}$ :
Original Management Scenario:
$\begin{array}{llll}\text { Pessimistic } & -101,331 & -226,324 & -443,768\end{array}$

| Baseline | 30,205 | $-42,299$ | $-259,743$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Optimistic | 278,357 | 227,052 | 89,096 |

Asset Sales-Lease Back:
Pessimistic $\quad-81,175 \quad-106,120 \quad-294,634$
$\begin{array}{llll}\text { Baseline } & -7,037 & -27,927 & -177,991\end{array}$
Optimistic $\quad 89,836 \quad 112,965 \quad 20,503$
a Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix F).
b Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix F).

## Equity Infusion

The infusion of equity capital resulted in average net incomes which were markedly improved over the baseline in all cases, with negative values remaining only in the $70 \%$ base and pessimistic situations. Ending return on equity and assets again remained relatively stable at baseline levels. Table 4.30 compares the resulting changes in ending net worth to the original management situation. This scenario resulted in net worth values which were unsurpassed by any other scenario under all conditions, as anticipated. Unlike debt reduction, equity infusion did not create income tax liabilities. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were essentially zero for the $20 \%$ situations and better in the $40 \%$ cases than ending baseline values. High debt cases were helped most by equity infusion in lowering this ratio, as the terminal values were not bettered by any other scenarios. The highest ending debt-to-asset ratio for the $70 \%$ situations was $59.30 \%$ under this scenario. Ending current ratios were only slightly better than the baseline overall, as was the case with average fund availability and cash flow coverage ratios.

## Generalizations and Summary

It is useful to look at the overall effect these scenarios have had on the wheat farm in this analysis. The first point to note is that this farm is suffering from financial stress especially under the conditions of higher leverage and more pessimistic macroeconomic conditions. Unlike the results from analysis of the cattle ranch, no scenario resulted in returns on equity greater than returns on assets for this farm. Furthermore, under the high debt conditions debt-toasset ratios are little improved and increase for some scenarios. The $70 \%$ cases approach bankruptcy under baseline and pessimistic economic conditions the highest resulting debt-to-asset ratio, $96.38 \%$, came from the original management situation under pessimistic conditions. Looking at the measures of profitability, as shown by average net income, the debt deferral scenario yielded the highest value for this

Table 4.30 Amount of Equity Infusion and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Equity Infusion Scenarios on the Wheat Farm


Changes in Net Worth ${ }^{\text {a }}$
Original Management Scenario:

| Pessimistic | $-101,331$ | $-226,324$ | $-443,768$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baseline | 30,205 | $-42,299$ | $-259,743$ |
| Optimistic | 278,357 | 227,052 | 89,096 |

Equity Infusion:

| Pessimistic | 21,509 | 71,210 | 87,865 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baseline | 156,786 | 224,325 | 270,304 |
| Optimistic | 385,771 | 481,323 | 578,350 |

a Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix F).
measure in all situations. Ending net incomes, also a measure of profitability, were highest for the asset sales-lease back scenario for all $40 \%$ situations and for the base and pessimistic $20 \%$ cases, as well. However, the $20 \%$ pessimistic case was most improved as a result of debt deferral, while the $70 \%$ base and pessimistic situations yielded higher values under the interest reduction scenarios. The 70\% optimistic case had the highest ending net income under the equity infusion conditions. Liquidity, as measured by the current ratio, was most favorable under the asset sale-no lease back scenario for the low debt situations but was better under the asset sale-lease back scenario for the higher debt situations. Debt-to-asset ratios, indicators of solvency, were most improved in the asset sales-lease back cases for the 20 and $40 \%$ debt situations, while the $70 \%$ situations had better ratios resulting from equity infusion. Thus, the asset sales-no lease back scenario seems to better the financial position of this farm in situations of lower leverage, but means of improving the higher debt situations do not appear to be so clear cut. Depending on which financial problem is most critical, the appropriate programs could be adopted to strengthen the financial position of the farm: asset sales-lease back for low liquidity, equity infusions for low solvency and interest reductions for profitability. However, the various scenarios do little to improve any of the ratios for this farm. Thus, public programs can maintain the current level of performance but do little to improve solvency for this case.

## CHAPTER 5

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

Summary

Agricultural economists have devoted considerable attention to the financial stress situation of agricultural producers. Boehlje and Eidman suggest that farm firm survivability has become the most important criterion for farm managers at this time. Many studies have been conducted in various regions of the U.S. in an attempt to better understand the causes of the problem (Chapter 1). In addition, studies have analyzed both public policy and management strategies which might help agricultural firms which are suffering financial stress. Many factors led to the current conditions, none of which alone would have resulted in the present situation. However, together they have lead to conditions of financial stress, as measured by the farm bankruptcy rate, which is nearly that recorded in the 1930's (Shepard and Collins).

Some of the factors which contributed to the conditions of financial stress are: (1) Agricultural prices which turned down reducing operating capital from profits for producers. (2) Land values fell quite dramatically due to a decline in current and expected future agricultural prices; and increasing inflation rates, competition, and income tax rates. (3) Increases in interest rates were unanticipated by producers who relied heavily on short-term operating loans and/or were highly leveraged. (4) Macroeconomic policies, specifically the incompatibility of President Reagan's fiscal policy and the Federal Reserve System operating policy, generated prices and interest rates that skewed economic returns in the economy away from capital-intensive and export-sensitive industries such as farming (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister). (5) Farm programs also contributed by encouraging inappropriate resource adjustment to falling commodity prices. (6) Management practices and manager response to changing risk levels and market conditions lead to
an increased use of debt as a means of expanding production during the high price era of the 1970's.

Costs associated with farm financial stress imply corresponding benefits to be realized by its reduction. Benefits of studying and resolving farm financial stress reach beyond farms and ranches to many related sectors such as rural communities, agribusinesses, and lending institutions. The specific hypothesis tested in this thesis is as follows: some but not all farms and ranches which have undergone serious financial stress in the early part of the 1980 's in Oregon can be assisted in withstanding fluctuations in economic conditions by adopting specific strategies which promote financial stability and profitability.

This thesis is related to the traditional objectives of farm management as summarized by Jensen(p. 74):

In 1948 Earl Heady wrote, "Farm management research relates to the study of the economic efficiency and productivity of farm resources. Its specific objectives are (1) to guide individual farmers in the best use of their resources and in a manner compatible with the welfare of society and (2) to provide fundamental analyses of the efficiency of farm resource combinations which can serve as a basis for bettering the public or institutions which condition production efficiency are concerned". He went on to state, "The individual farm and broader industry or social objectives are sometimes looked upon as incongruous. They are not however. Both channel to the same end in respect to resource efficiency.... Agriculture as a competitive industry provides an environment in which the best use of resources by the individual firm can result in the most efficient use of resources from the standpoint of society ..."
These goals, just as important today, were inherent in the stated objectives of this thesis and were the reason for its conception and completion.

One of the specific objectives of this thesis was to evaluate the level of financial stress for two different agricultural production units in Oregon under differing leverage positions and macroeconomic conditions. The production units selected for study were a cattle ranch and a wheat farm, based on their relative importance to Oregon. Under base conditions the cattle ranch had $\$ 865,000$ in assets, made up
of 373 head of breeding cattle, 2,600 acres of land, and various equipment and machinery. The wheat farm under base conditions had $\$ 1,652,472$ in assets composed of 100 head of breeding cattle, 3,250 acres of land, as well as machinery and equipment. This first objective was satisfied through analysis of a baseline scenario, which was essentially a continuation of current conditions. Debt levels and growth rates were then altered to reflect the desired study conditions. Changing and considering three leverage ratios ( $20 \%, 40 \%$, and $70 \%$ ) and three sets of macroeconomic conditions (baseline, pessimistic, and optimistic) allowed studying of nine alternative situations to the base firm type or a total of 18 alternatives.

Analysis of these different alternative production units was accomplished through a deterministic computer-based simulation model. The model simulates the financial structure and performance of a farm business over a transition period of four years with emphasis placed on the financial transactions of the firm. These transactions include purchases and sales of farm assets, financing terms, debt management, cash flows, tax obligations, consumption levels, and growth rates. The computer-based model made necessary calculations of cash flows and changes in financial statements to derive ratios used for financial analysis over a planning horizon of four years beyond the present input case and is deterministic in the sense that all essential variables are entered by the researcher. Output from this model includes a set of coordinated financial statements for the firm over the planning horizon: a balance sheet, an income statement, statements for changes in net worth, flow of funds statement, and a fund availability report. The model also calculates profitability, liquidity, and solvency ratios used in financial ratio analysis which are provided on a summary sheet. These statements and reports are provided on an annual basis, thus financial information is provided on yearly changes in financial position over the four year horizon. Starting with user entered base farm inputs, the simulator calculates beginning balance sheet entries and cashflows for the first year are then projected, including revenues generated from operations, principal and interest payments, and new borrowing. These
calculations allow financial statements to be estimated at the end of the first year. Utilizing other user inputs--growth rates for changes in interest rates, asset values, price levels, and loan payments--in a feedback loop, the simulator calculates initial conditions for the beginning of the second year. This process is continued, generating financial statements and ratios for each of the four years considered in the model.

Analysis of baseline conditions indicated that the cattle ranch was suffering little financial stress under current conditions. This was indicated by the fact that in all 20 and $40 \%$ leverage situations, all $70 \%$ optimistic, and some $70 \%$ baseline cases returns on equity exceed returns on assets, indicating leverage was favorable. In the other $70 \%$ situations, returns on assets exceeded return on equity but debt-to-asset ratios were constant or decreased thereby indicating financial stress was not serious in any of these cases. Recent increases in beef prices (Table 1.1) and future projected increases in this analysis (Table 3.5) explain these results. The wheat farm, however, was suffering financial distress. High debt situations ended with more debt than they started with under baseline economic conditions, middle leverage positions were stable, while lower leverage cases appeared to hold a sound financial position, actually reducing debt-to-asset ratios under all conditions. Furthermore, unlike the results from analysis of the cattle ranch, no situations resulted in returns on equity greater than returns on assets for this farm. Unlike cattle prices, grain prices (Table 1.1) and resulting incomes have continued to drop and are projected in this thesis to drop further (Table 3.6).

Another objective of this thesis was to evaluate various policy and management strategies designed to reduce financial stress. This objective was achieved by analysis of various scenarios designed to reduce stress for comparison with the baseline case. Specific scenarios considered were: (1) $35 \%$ reduction of debt, (2) $35 \%$ reduction of interest rates, (3) two year deferral of debt, (4) sales of $35 \%$ of total assets with no lease back, (5) sales of $35 \%$ of total assets with lease back arrangements, and (6) an infusion of equity
capital equal to $35 \%$ of total debt. Results from this analysis were intended to show what, if any, courses of action could be pursued by agricultural firm managers and policy makers to reduce farm financial stress.

On the cattle ranch profitability, as measured by average net income, was highest in the debt deferral scenarios in cases of lower leverage but better in the equity infusion scenarios for the higher debt conditions. Ending net incomes were generally highest in the equity infusion scenario but asset sales-lease back options ended with the highest terminal values in some cases. Liquidity, as measured by the current ratio, was most favorable under the asset sales-no lease back scenario for the low debt conditions, the asset sales-lease back option for the middle debt situations, and the equity infusion scenario for the high debt cases. Solvency, measured by the debt-toasset ratio, followed the same trend. Thus, equity infusion appears to improve the financial position of this cattle ranch in high leverage situations and in cases of lower leverage, debt deferrals or asset sales are better at strengthening financial positions.

For the wheat farm, average net income had the highest value under the debt deferral scenario. Ending net incomes, also a measure of profitability, were highest for the asset sales-lease back scenario for all $40 \%$ situations and for the base and pessimistic $20 \%$ cases, as well. However, the $20 \%$ pessimistic case was most improved as a result of debt deferral, while the $70 \%$ base and pessimistic situations had higher values under the interest reduction scenarios. The 70\% optimistic case resulted in the highest ending net income under the equity infusion conditions. Liquidity, as measured by the current ratio, was most favorable under the asset sale-no lease back scenario for the low debt situations, but was better under the asset sale-lease back scenario for the higher debt situations. Debt-to-asset ratios, indicators of solvency, were most improved in the asset sales-lease back cases for the 20 and $40 \%$ debt situations, while the $70 \%$ situations had better ratios resulting from equity infusion. Overall, the asset sales-no lease back scenario seems to better the financial
position of this farm in situations of lower leverage, but means of improving the higher debt situations do not appear to be so clear cut.

The best test of the ability of these scenarios to reduce financial stress occurred in application to the high leverage wheat farm situations, as these cases had the most financial stress. Depending on which financial problems are most critical, the appropriate programs could be adopted to strengthen the financial position of the farm: asset sales-lease back for cases of low liquidity, equity infusion for cases of low solvency, and interest reductions for profitability. The results also seemed to suggest that public programs can maintain current levels of financial performance for producers under financial stress but do little to improve those positions.

## Limitations

Limitations imposed on the findings of this thesis are many. One of the limitations results from changes in tax code, since tax laws have such a large impact on profitability. This analysis assumed the tax code as it existed prior to the legislated change in 1986. Also, since the state of Oregon has a high rate of income tax, dramatic swings in the tax rate assumptions used in the analysis are possible. Another limitation imposed on the results stems from the fact that the analysis was done using representative operations from a particular area of the state of Oregon. Thus, the results can not be easily extended to other types of agricultural production in other regions under differing conditions, because prices and other economic variables only hold for the particular operations considered.
However, results obtained in this thesis are similar to those in the S-180 study (Barry, 1986), with the main differences being that the degree of financial stress exhibited by the production units in this thesis was not as great and scenarios other than asset sales proved helpful under some conditions. Other limitations arise from the fact that prices and yields in this analysis are deterministic. Therefore, methods of analysis which allow for probabilisitic or random variation
in these variables could result in different outcomes. Risk analysis of variation in prices and yields could also lead to different policy and management recommendations for financially stressed agricultural producers. Finally, considerable uncertainty exists about future land prices, especially if large numbers of farmers and ranchers sell land.

Conclusions and Implications for Future Research

It was shown in Chapter $l$ that the financial stress situation of agricultural firms has become a major concern of agricultural economists in the 1980's, not only at the national, but also at the state level and with good reason. This thesis studied the effects of financial stress on two of Oregon's most important agricultural firms. The major conclusions of this research are: that financial stress does exist for these producers; public assistance programs can do little to improve the financial positions of firms under stress but are instrumental in maintaining current positions; and that according to economic and financial theory under current conditions where prices are less than or equal to average costs, unless financing can be obtained in the long run to pay fixed costs, bankruptcy is eminent. Furthermore, unless programs are specifically targeted to highly stressed agricultural producers, the benefits will accrue to those producers under less financial stress. An example of this type of mistake in recent years, was the payment-in-kind (PIK) program designed to reduce government grain surpluses, as well as reduce grain acreage in production. This program resulted in large government payments being made to large producers who obviously had the most debt. While these producers may have needed the money, they most certainly were not the intended recipients. To avoid these problems, financial-aid programs must consider cash flows (liquidity) rather than levels of debt (solvency). In addition, many different public programs considered in this thesis were found to be helpful under various conditions of financial stress, this does not imply that they are all needed nor that the result would be better if more than one were implemented at one time.

The overriding conclusion for agricultural producers suffering financial stress is that, even the $70 \%$ leverage situations can survive and improve if economic conditions improve. Public programs also preserve the capacity of the U.S. to meet increased demand for food and could prove valuable in the event of a natural disaster or widespread crop failure. Alternatively, the effect of public programs may be to merely slow the adjustment process, which must take place when economic conditions change under a market system. For example, it is possible that the cattle sector has already began to improve after adjusting to economic conditions, while the grain sectors, which have public income support programs, are still adjusting. One of the reasons for the higher levels of financial stress on the wheat farm may be federal commodity programs. Another consideration is that not all agricultural producers view their occupation as a business where the important criterion are measured as economic returns, some also receive non-economic benefits from the operation of a farm or ranch which are difficult to estimate. Thus, the decision of whether or not to exit the market for some producers is purely an economic decision, but for others it involves non-pecuniary consumption as well.

Several factors in this thesis could benefit from future research. For example, this model could be used on the same base farms to evaluate the impact of different state and federal income tax codes on the firms, as well as various other taxes such as sales taxes and property taxes. The method used to estimate family consumption before interest and taxes could benefit from more thorough analysis and may be a useful estimation method in future research projects. Evaluation of the effects of different leasing options on the firms could lead to more improvement in financial position in the asset sales-lease back scenarios. This model could also be used to study and/or estimate the optimal level of debt for the two production units considered. Such analysis could have dramatic implications on the results and their interpretation as presented in this thesis.

## REFERENCES CITED

Barry, Peter J. and Donald R. Fraser. "Risk Management in Primary Agricultural Production: Methods, Distribution, Rewards, and Structural Implications." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 58(1976):286-295.

Barry, Peter J. and Warren F. Lee. "Financial Stress in Agriculture: Implications for Agricultural Lenders." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 65(1983):945-951.

Barry, Peter J., ed. "Financial Stress In Agriculture." Bulletin AE-4621. Department of Agricultural Economics. Agricultural Experiment Station. College of Agriculture. Univ. of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, Nov. 1986.

Barry, Peter J., John A. Hopkin, and C.B. Baker. "Financial Management in Agriculture." 3rd ed. The Interstate Printers \& Publishers, Inc., 1983.

Barry, Peter J., Marvin T. Batte, Vernon R. Eidman, and Donald W. Ried. "Financial Stress in Agriculture: Policy and Financial Consequences for Farmers." A planning document developed by a sub-committee of Southern Regional Research Project S-180, 1985.

Boehlje, Michael and Vernon Eidman. "Financial Stress in Agriculture: Implications for Producers." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 65(1983):937-944.

Brake, John R. and Michael D. Boehlje. "Solutions (or Resolutions) of Financial Stress Problems from the Private and Public Sectors." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 67(1985):1123-1128.

Brake, John R.. "Financial Crisis in Agriculture: Discussion." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 65(1983):953-954.

Brigham, Eugene F. Financial Management Theory and Practice. 3rd ed. Univ. of Florida: The Dryden Press, 1982.

Chien, Ying I. and Garnett L. Bradford. "A Sequential Model of the Farm Firm Growth Process." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 58(1976):456-465.

Gardner, Bruce. "On the Power of Macroeconomic Linkages to Explain Events in U.S. Agriculture." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 63(1981):871-878.

Ginder, Roger G., Kenneth E. Stone, and Daniel Otto. "Impact of the Farm Financial Crisis on Agribusiness Firms and Rural Communities." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 67(1985):1184-1190.

Gujarati, Damodar. Basic Econometrics. McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1978.

Hanson, Gregory D. and Jerry L. Thompson. "A Simulation Study of Maximum Feasible Farm Debt Burdens by Farm Type." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 62(1980):724-733.

Hewlett, John, Tim Cross, and Jay Carr. "Enterprise Budget Cow-Calf Budget, Lakeview Area." EM XXXX. Extension Service. Oregon State University, March 1987.

Hewlett, John, Tim Cross, and Jay Carr. "Enterprise Budget Cow-Yearling, Lakeview Area." EM XXXX. Extension Service. Oregon State University, March 1987.

Hewlett, John, Tim Cross, and Jay Carr. "Enterprise Budget Native Hay Production Costs, Lakeview Area." EM XXXX. Extension Service. Oregon State University, Jan. 1987.

Hughes, Dean W. and John B. Penson, Jr. "Effects of Selected Macroeconomic Policies on Agriculture: 1984-1990." Agr. Fin. Rev. 45(1985):81-91.

Hughes, Dean W., James W. Richardson, and M. Edward Rister. "Effects of Sustained Financial Stress on the Financial Structure and Performance of the Farm Sector." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 67(1985):1116-1122.

Jensen, Harold R. "Farm Management and Production Economics 1946-70." George G. Judge, et al., eds. Survey of Agricultural Economics Literature. vol. 1 Amer. Agr. Econ. Assn. Univ. of Minnesota Press, 1977.

Johnson, S.R. and Gordon C. Rausser. "Systems Analysis and Simulation: A Survey of Applications in Agriculture and Resource Economics." George G. Judge, et al., eds. Survey of Agricultural Economics Literature. vol. 2 Amer. Agr. Econ. Assn. Univ. of Minnesota Press, 1977.

Jolly, Robert W., Arnold Paulsen, James D. Johnson, Kenneth H. Baum, and Richard Prescott. "Incidence, Intensity, and Duration of Financial Stress among Farm Firms." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 67(1985):1108-1115.

Koutsoyiannis, A. Modern Microeconomics. 2nd. ed. St. Martin's Press, 1985.

Leathers, Howard D. and Jean-Paul Chavas. "Farm Debt, Default, and Foreclosure: An Economic Rationale for Policy Action." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 68(1986):828-837.

Lins, David A. "Asset Values and Liabilities of U.S. Farmers in Unstable Commodity and Capital Markets." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 59(1977):178-184.

Lins, David A. "Financial Stress among Farm Firms: Discussion." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 67(1985):1129-30.

Lowenberg-DeBoer, J. and Michael Boehlje. "The Impact of Farmland Price Changes on Farm Size and Financial Structure." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 68(1986):838-848.

Mapp, Harry P., Michael L. Hardin, Odell L. Walker, and Tillak Persaud. "Analysis of Risk Management Strategies for Agricultural Producers." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 61(1979):1071-1077.

Melichar, Emanuel. "A Financial Perspective on Agriculture." Federal Reserve Bulletin. 70/1(1984):1-13.

Miles, Stanley D. "1986 Oregon County and State Agriculture Estimates." Special Report 790. Oregon State University Extension Service, Jan. 1987.

Pederson, Glenn D. and Diane Bertelsen. "Financial Risk Management Alternatives in a Whole-Farm Setting." W. J. Agr. Econ. 11/1(1986):67-75.

Penson, John B. and Marvin Duncan. "Farmers' Alternatives to Debt Financing." Agr. Fin. Rev. 41(1981):83-91.

Schnitkey, G.D., P.J. Barry, and P.N. Ellinger. "The Farm Financial Simulation Model: Documentation and Users Guidelines." Department of Agricultural Economics. University of Illinois. 86 E-363, 1986.

Scott, John T., Jr. "Factors Affecting Land Price Decline." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 65(1983):796-800.

Shepard, Lawrence E. and Robert A. Collins. "Why Do Farmers Fail? Farm Bankruptcies 1910-78." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 64(1982):609-615.

Smith, Edward G., James W. Richardson, and Ronald D. Knutson. "Impact of Alternative Farm Programs on Different Size Cotton Farms in the Texas Southern High Plains: A Simulation Approach." W. J. Agr. Econ. 10/2(1985):365-374.

Smith, Jack L., Robert M. Keith, and William L. Stephens. Accounting Principles. McGraw-Hill, Inc., 1983.

Taylor, Mike. "Results of A Survey of Oregon Agricultural Lenders." preliminary draft. Department of Agricultural and Resource Economics. Oregon State University, Nov. 1986.
U.S. Department of Agriculture. Agricultural Statistics 1985. U.S. Government printing office. Washington, D.C., 1985.
U.S. Department of Agriculture. "Economic Indicators of the Farm Sector National Financial Summary, 1985." Washington, D.C., NED ERS ECIFS 5-2.
U.S. Department of Agriculture. "Feed Outlook and Situation Yearbook." Washington, D.C., NED ERS FdS-298, Dec. 1986.
U.S. Department of Agriculture. "Wheat Outlook and Situation Yearbook." Washington, D.C., NED ERS WS-274, Feb. 1987.

APPENDICES

## APPENDIX A

Appendix Table A. 1 Cattle Ranch Base Inputs
CROP INPUTS
Tract 1 Tract 2 Tract 3 Tract 4 Tract 5 Tract 6

| Crop Raised | Crop 1 | Crop 1 | Crop 2 | Crop 2 | Crop 3 | Crop 3 |
| ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Total acres per year |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --year 1 | 400 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| - year 2 | 400 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| - year 3 | 400 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| - year 4 | 400 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |


| Annual Yield |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| - -year 1 | 1.5 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| - year 2 | 1.5 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| - year 3 | 1.5 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| - year 4 | 1.5 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |


| Costs per acre for year one |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :--- | :---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Fuel | 9.50 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Fert. and lime | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Mach. Hire | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Herbicides | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Insecticides | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Seed | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Custom work | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Cash Rent | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Misc | 3.40 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Drying and storage costs per unit for year one |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Drying | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Storage | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Percentage share of production |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Yield | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Fuel | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Fert. and lime | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Mach. Hire | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Herbicides | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Insecticides | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Seed | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Custom work | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Cash Rent | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Misc | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Drying | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Storage | 100.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |

Timing of production and sales
Crop 1
Qtr. prod. begins
Qtr. prod. ends

| Crop 2 | Crop 3 |
| ---: | ---: |
| 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 |

Appendix Table A. 1 (Cont.)
BREEDING LIVESTOCK INPUTS -- CAPITAL TRANSACTIONS
Breeding animals at beginning
No. 373
value/animal 387.41
$\begin{array}{lrrrr}\text { Basis/animal } & 71.31 & \text { year 1 } & \text { year 2 } & \text { year } 3 \\ \text { Depreciation/animal } & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0\end{array}$
Price of young animals at beginning 294.45
No. of breeding livestock purchased, sold, died, and homegrown
PURCHASES OF BREEDING ANIMALS --.-... Purchases made in --.-.-.
$\begin{array}{lrrrrr} & \text { year } 1 & \text { year } 2 & \text { year } & 3 & \text { year } 4 \\ \text { Number of animals } & 3 & 4 & 3 & 4 \\ \text { Price per animal } & 1,200.00 & 1,150.00 & 1,200.00 & 1,150.00 \\ \text { Depreciation per animal } & & 0 & \\ \text {--year 1 } & 0 & \text { xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx } \\ \text {--year 2 } & 0 & 0 & \text { xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx } \\ \text {--year 3 } & 0 & 0 & 0 & \text { xxxxxxxxx } \\ \text {--year 4 } & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0\end{array}$
Down payment per animal $1,200.001,150.001,200.001,150.00$ Principal payment per animal

> - year 1
> - year 2
> - year 3
> --year 4

Sales of breeding animals
Number of animals $\quad$ year 1 year 2 year 3 year 4
Basis per animal
Depreciation reduction per animal

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\text { - - year } & 1 \\
\text { - year } & 2 \\
\text { - year } & 3 \\
\text { - year } & 4
\end{array}
$$

--year 2

- year 3 . 0

Percent of selling value applied against intermediate loan
Deaths of breeding animals

Number of animals
Basis per animal
Depreciation reduction per animal

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\text { - -year } 1 \\
\text { - year } 2 \\
\text { - -year } & 3 \\
\text { - year } & 4
\end{array}
$$

year $\begin{array}{rrrr}1 & \text { year } 2 & \text { year } 3 & \text { year } 4 \\ 7 & 7 & 7\end{array}$
$\begin{array}{llll}0.00 & 0.00 & 0.00 & 0.00\end{array}$

|  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 | 0 | xxxxxxxxx | xxxxxxxxxx |
| 0 | 0 |  | xxxxxxxxx |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

Appendix Table A. 1 (Cont.)

Homegrown breeding animals
-----. Animals entering in
Number of animals
year 1 year 2 year 3 year 4
$53 \quad 53 \quad 53 \quad 53$

BREEDING LIVESTOCK INPUTS -- PRODUCTION PRACTICES
No. of animals born per breeding animal that will be sold or transfered

$$
-\operatorname{qtr} 1 \quad 0.6622
$$

--atr 20.0000

- -qtr 30.0000
--qtr 40.0000
No. of quarters between birth and sales or transfer
Percent of young animals sold or transferred \% sold 0 \% transferred 100

Animal products sold per breeding animal

| qtr 1 | 0 |
| :---: | :---: |
| -- qtr 2 | 0 |
| -- atr 3 | 0 |
| -- atr 4 | 0 |

Annual non-feed costs per breeding animal in year one
Vet. medicine 9.44
Breeding fees $\quad 0.00$
Trucking $\quad 0.00$
Utilities 0.00
Fuel,oil 18.11
Misc. 0.47
Annual feed inputs and costs per breeding animal
Units--crop $1 \quad 1.61$
Units-crop 20.00
Units--crop $3 \quad 0.00$
Cost of other feed 26.52

FEEDER LIVESTOCK INPUTS
Quarters in production cycle 4

Quarter animals are placed in the production process (l=yes, $0=$ no )
Quarter 10
Quarter 20
Quarter 30
Quarter 41


Appendix Table A. 1 (Cont.)
PRICES, INCOMES, AND GROWTH RATES

| Prices | Price in | .-.- gr | rowth rate | in |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Selling--old crop | year 1 | year 2 | year 3 | year 4 |
| Crop 1 | 50.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 2 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 3 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Selling--new crop |  |  |  |  |
| Crop 1 | 50.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 2 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 3 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| End of year |  |  |  |  |
| Crop 1 | 50.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 2 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 3 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Purchase price |  |  |  |  |
| Crop 1 | 50.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 2 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 3 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Breeding livestock enterpris | ise (per an | imal) |  |  |
| Breeding--selling price | 366.21 | 2.89 | -2.81 | -2.53 |
| --end of year | 366.21 | 2.89 | -2.81 | -2.53 |
| Young --selling | 294.45 | 4.58 | -3.99 | -5.60 |
| --end of year | 294.45 | 4.58 | -3.99 | -5.60 |
| Animal Product Price (per | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| 隹 | unit) |  |  |  |
| Feeder livestock enterpris | ise (per po |  |  |  |
| Feeders--selling price | 0.6805 | 4.60 | -4.00 | -5.84 |
| --end of year | 0.6805 | 4.60 | -4.00 | -5.84 |
| Growth Rates |  | -----grow | wth rate i |  |
|  | year 1 | year 2 | year 3 | year 4 |
| production expenses | x ${ }^{\text {dxxxxxx }}$ | 1.60 | 3.70 | 4.70 |
| overhead expenses | xxxxxxxxx | 1.60 | 3.70 | 4.70 |
| machinery | -2.99 | -4.28 | -3.27 | -2.99 |
| building | -0.01 | 1.44 | 1.06 | 1.35 |
| 1 and | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
|  |  | --income | generated |  |
| Miscellaneous income | year 1 | year 2 | year 3 | year 4 |
| Farm --taxable | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| --non-taxable | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Non-farm--taxable | 12,890 | 13,573 | 14,211 | 14,922 |
| --non-taxable | 0 | 0 | ${ }^{0}$ | 0 |
| Percent of expenses |  |  | percent in |  |
| Percent of expenses | year 1 | year 2 | year ${ }^{3}$ | year 4 |
| accounts payable | 3.00 | 3.00 3.00 | 3.00 3.00 | 3.00 3.00 |

Appendix Table A. 1 (Cont.)
BEGINNING ASSET SITUATION


## BEGINNING LIABILITY SITUATION



Appendix Table A. 1 (Cont.)

|  | PURCHASES OF MACHINERY |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | ------purchases made |  |  |
|  | year 1 | year 2 | year 3 year 4 |
| Cost of asset | 8,116 | 8,416 | 8,820 9,270 |
| Investment tax credit |  |  |  |
| 10\% invest. credit | 8,116 | 8,416 | 8,820 9,270 |
| 6\% invest. credit | 0 | 0 | 00 |
| Downpayment | 1,623 | 1,683 | 1,764 1,854 |
| Principal payments |  |  |  |
| --year 1 | 2,164 | x $x \times x \times x \times x$ x |  |
| --year 2 | 2,164 | 2,244 | xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx |
| - year 3 | 2,164 | 2,244 | 2,352 xxxxxxxxx |
| --year 4 | - 0 | 2,244 | 2,352 2,472 |
| Depreciation --year 1. | 240 | xxxxxxxx |  |
| --year 2 | 240 | 249 | $x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x$ |
| --year 3 | 240 | 249 | 261 xxxxxxxxx |
| --year 4 | 240 | 249 | 261271 |

## PURCHASES OF BUILDINGS



## PURCHASES OF LAND

|  | -------purchases made in -.-.- |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Cost of the asset | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Downpayment | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Principal payments |  |  |  |  |
| --year 1 | 0 |  |  |  |
| --year 2 | 0 | 0 | xxxxxxxxx |  |
| --year 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | xxxxxxxxx |
| --year 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of acres | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

SALES OF MACHINERY

|  | year 1 | ----sale | s made in | year 4 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Basis of asset | 4,250 | 4,407 | 4,619 | 4,855 |
| Recapture of investment tax credit | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Depreciation reduction |  |  |  |  |
| --year 1 |  |  |  |  |
| - year 2 | 0 |  |  |  |
| --year 3 | 0 | $0 \quad 0 \quad x x x x x x x x x$ |  |  |
| --year 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Proceeds | 4,250 | 4,407 | 4,619 | 4,855 |

SALES OF BUILDINGS

Basis of asset
Recapture of investment
tax credit
Depreciation reduction

0

| - - year 1 | 0 | xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| - year 2 | 0 | 0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx |
| --year 3 | 0 | 0 |
| - year 4 | 0 | 0 |

year $\begin{aligned} & 1 \\ & 0\end{aligned} \quad$ year $2 \quad$ year $3 \begin{array}{r}3 \\ 0\end{array}$
$\begin{array}{llll}0 & 0 & 0 & 0\end{array}$


- year 2
- year 3
- year 4

0
0
0

Appendix Table A. 1 (Cont.)
SALES OF LAND


FAMILY, TAX AND DEBT FORGIVENESS INPUTS
Number of exemptions
year $\begin{array}{r}1 \\ 5\end{array} \quad$ year 2 year 3 year 4
Family Withdrawals minimum withdrawal maximum withdrawal

17,600 18,616.
19,491 20,465
\% of net inc before I\&T
35
35
35
0

Injections
0
0
0
0
Returns on
marketable securities
$5.50 \quad 5.00$
5.00
5.00
retirement account
$7.00 \quad 7.00$
7.00
7.00

Movement of cash
cash
marketable securities
retirement account

| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 |
|  |  |  | -1 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

FORGIVENESS OF DEBT
intermediate liabilities
long term liabilities
STATE TAX CODE

| Income <br> greater | Income <br> less | Average <br> Tax |
| :--- | :--- | :---: |
| than | than | Rate $\%$ |
| $\$ 0$ | $\$ 10,000$ | $5.00 \%$ |
| $\$ 10,000$ | $\$ 20,000$ | $7.93 \%$ |
| $\$ 20,000$ | $\$ 30,000$ | $8.76 \%$ |
| $\$ 30,000$ | $\$ 40,000$ | $9.11 \%$ |
| $\$ 40,000$ | $\$ 50,000$ | $9.31 \%$ |
|  |  | $9.49 \%$ |

## APPENDIX B

Appendix Table B. 1 Wheat Farm Base Inputs


BREEDING LIVESTOCK INPUTS -- CAPITAL TRANSACTIONS
Breeding animals at beginning
No. 100
value/animal 375.44
$\begin{array}{llrrr}\text { Basis/animal } & 24.00 & \text { year } 1 & \text { year } 2 & \text { year } 3 \\ \text { Depreciation/animal } & & 0 & \text { year } 4 \\ 0 & 0 & 0\end{array}$
Price of young animals at beginning 0

No. of breeding livestock purchased, sold, died, and homegrown PURCHASES OF BREEDING ANIMALS ------- Purchases made in -------

Number of animals $\quad$ year $\begin{array}{lllll}1 & \text { year } 2 & \text { year } 3 & \text { year } 4 \\ 1 & 1 & 1 & 1\end{array}$
Price per animal $1,200.001,200.001,200.001,200.00$
Depreciation per animal
--year $1 \quad 0$ xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
--year $2000 x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x$

$\begin{array}{ccccc}--y e a r ~ & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0\end{array}$
Down payment per animal $1,200.001,200.001,200.001,200.00$
Principal payment per animal
--year $1 \quad 0$ xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
--year $200 \quad 0 \quad 0 x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x$
--year $30000000 x x x x x x x x$
--year 4
Sales of breeding animals
Number of animals
year
Basis per animal
80.00

Depreciation reduction per animal
--year 1
--year $200 \quad 0 \quad 0 x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x$
$\begin{array}{clll}- \text {-year } 3 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ \text {--year } 4 & 0 & 0 & 0\end{array}$
Percent of selling value applied against intermediate loan
of breeding animals $\quad 0 \quad \stackrel{0}{0}{ }^{0}{ }^{0} \quad 0$
year $\begin{array}{r}1 \\ 2\end{array}$ year 2 year $\begin{aligned} & 3 \\ & 2\end{aligned}$
Number of animals
Basis per animal
0.00
0.00
0.00
0.00

Depreciation reduction per animal

| --year | 1 | 0 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| --year | 2 | 0 |
| --yearxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx |  |  |
| 3 | 0 | 0 |
| --year | 4 | 0 |
| - | 0 | 0 |

Appendix Table B. 1 (Cont.)


## FEEDER LIVESTOCK INPUTS

Quarters in production cycle 0

Quarter animals are placed in the production process ( $1=y e s, 0=n 0$ )
Quarter 10
Quarter 20
Quarter 30
Quarter 40

## Appendix Table B. 1 (Cont.)

| Number of animals purchased per quarter |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| Year 1 | 0 |
| Year 2 | 0 |
| Year 3 | 0 |
| Year 4 | 0 |
|  |  |
| Non-feed costs per animal in year one |  |
| Feeder animal | 0.00 |
| Vet. Medicine | 0.00 |
| Trucking | 0.00 |
| Utilities | 0.00 |
| Misc. | 0.00 |
| Feed inputs and cost per animal |  |
| Units-crop 1 | 0.0 |
| Units-crop 2 | 0.0 |
| Units-crop 3 | 0.0 |
| Cost of other feed | 0.00 |

Selling weight of each feeder animal in pounds

## UNALLOCATED COSTS

|  | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 | Year 4 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Hired labor | 9,753 |  |  |  |
| Farm supplies | 1,613 |  |  |  |
| Mach. repair | 5,828 |  |  |  |
| Bld, fence repair | 0 |  |  |  |
| Utilities | 2,400 |  |  |  |
| Insurance | 2,080 |  |  |  |
| Real estate tax | 11,264 |  |  |  |
| Misc | 200 |  |  |  |
| Adjustments (+ or -) |  | 0 | 0 | 0 |

Appendix Table B. 1 (Cont.)
PRICES, INCOMES, AND GROWTH RATES

| Prices | Price in | gr | rowth rate | in ---... |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Selling--old crop | year 1 | year 2 | year 3 | year 4 |
| Crop 1 | 2.81 | -5.69 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 2 | 1.96 | -2.55 | 1.05 | 0.00 |
| Crop 3 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Selling--new crop |  |  |  |  |
| Crop 1 | 2.81 | -5.69 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 2 | 1.96 | -2.55 | 1.05 | 0.00 |
| Crop 3 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| End of year |  |  |  |  |
| Crop 1 | 2.81 | -5.69 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 2 | 1.96 | -2.55 | 1.05 | 0.00 |
| Crop 3 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Purchase price |  |  |  |  |
| Crop 1 | 2.81 | -5.69 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Crop 2 | 1.96 | -2.55 | 1.05 | 0.00 |
| Crop 3 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Breeding livestock enterpri | ise (per a | mal) |  |  |
| Breeding--selling price | 386.01 | 2.26 | -2.21 | -3.40 |
| --end of year | 386.01 | 2.26 | -2.21 | -3.40 |
| Young --selling | 299.83 | 4.50 | -3.92 | -5.72 |
| --end of year | 299.83 | 4.50 | -3.92 | -5.72 |
| Animal Product Price (per | - 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Andul un |  |  |  |  |
| Feeder livestock enterpri | ise (per po |  |  |  |
| Feeders--selling price | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| --end of year | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Growth Rates |  | --.-grow | wth rate |  |
|  | year 1 | year 2 | year ${ }^{3}$ | year 4 |
| production expenses | xxxxxxxxx | 1.60 | 3.70 | 4.70 |
| overhead expenses | xxxxxxxxx | 1.60 | 3.70 | 4.70 |
| machinery | -12.65 | -13.81 | -12.90 | -12.65 |
| building | -3.31 | -1.91 | -2.28 | -2.00 |
| 1 and | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
|  | -- | -income | generated | in -- |
| Miscellaneous income | year 1 | year 2 | year 3 | year 4 |
| Farm --taxable | 56,037 | 60,465 | 60,547 | 61,084 |
| --non-taxable | 0 | - 0 | 0 | , 0 |
| Non-farm--taxable | 19,545 | 20,581 | 21,548 | 22,626 |
| --non-taxable | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
|  |  |  | percent in |  |
| Percent of expenses | year 1 | year 2 | year 3 | year 4 |
| accounts payable | 3.00 | 3.00 | 3.00 | 3.00 |
| prepaid expenses | 3.00 | 3.00 | 3.00 | 3.00 |

Appendix Table 8.1 (Cont.)

| BEGINNING ASSET SITUATION |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSETS Cash on hand Mkt Securities |  | Amt. |  |  |  |  |
|  |  | 1,050 |  |  |  |  |
|  |  | 4,020 |  |  |  |  |
|  |  | Market |  |  |  |  |
| Crop inv | inventories | $s$ Amt. | Price |  |  |  |
|  | crop 1 | 9,000 | 2.81 |  |  |  |
|  | crop 2 | 4,167 | 1.96 |  |  |  |
|  | crop 3 | 0 | 0.00 |  |  |  |
|  |  | Amt. |  |  |  |  |
| Prepaid | id expenses | S 2,800 |  |  |  |  |
| INTERMEDIATE ASSETS |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | cost | Mkt Value | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| Machines | es 309,850 | 251,200 | 52,304 | 48,615 | 7,350 | 7,350 |
| Ret Acct | Act 8,405 | $x x x x x x y x x x$ | x $x \times x \times x \times x \times 2$ | x $\times$ x ${ }^{\text {cxxx }}$ | x $\times$ x $\times$ x $x$ x | x $x \times x \times x x$ |
| Other | 17,800 |  |  |  |  |  |
| FIXED ASSETS |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Cost Mkt value |  |  | $\begin{array}{rrr}1 & 2 & 3 \\ 1,620 & 1,440 & 1,260\end{array}$ |  |  | 4 |
| Building Land Other | ng 64,166 | 149,069 |  |  |  | 1,080 |
|  | 599,000 | 1,131,647 | xxxxxxxxx | xxxxxxxx | 1) |  |
|  | 0 | xxxxxxxxxxof land ow | xxxxxxxxx | xxxxxxxx | xxxxxx | xxxxxxx |
|  | Acres |  | ned | 3,250 |  |  |

## BEGINNING LIABILITY SITUATION

CURRENT LIABILITIES -------interest rate in -----
amt. year 1 year 2 year 3 year 4
$\begin{array}{llllll}\text { Current (Out) } & 47,656 & 10.16 & 9.66 & 9.66 & 9.66\end{array}$
Inventory Fin. 0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
Operating-crop 0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
-crop 20 xxxxxxxxxxxyxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
-crop 30 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
Acct payable
2,802 XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

INTERMEDIATE LIABILITIES year 1 year 2 year 3 year 4 Amount (Out) 225,384 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxyxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
$\begin{array}{lllll}\text { Interest rate } & 10.16 & 9.66 & 9.66 & 9.66\end{array}$
$\begin{array}{lllll}\text { Principal payts. } & 81,064 & 81,064 & 55,669 & 0\end{array}$
LONG TERM LIABILITIES year 1 year 2 year 3 year 4
Amount (OUt) 368,805 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
$\begin{array}{lllll}\text { Interest rate } & 7.35 & 7.31 & 7.26 & 7.17\end{array}$
Principal payts. $\quad 48,485 \quad 52,163 \quad 56,120 \quad 60,384$

Appendix Table B. 1 (Cont.)
PURCHASES OF MACHINERY


PURCHASES OF BUILDINGS

Cost of asset

| year 1 | year | 2 | $\begin{array}{r} \text { year } \\ 0 \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{r} \text { year } 4 \\ 0 \end{array}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 |  | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 |  | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 |  | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 0 |  |  |  |  |
| 0 |  |  |  |  |
| 0 |  | 0 | 0 | xxxxxxxxx |
| 0 |  | 0 | 0 | 0 |


Depreciation --year 1

| - year 2 | 0 | 0 |
| ---: | :--- | ---: |
| - year 3 | 0 | 0 |
| -yxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx |  |  |
|  | 0 | 0 xxxxxxxxx |

$\begin{array}{ccccc}- \text { year } 4 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0\end{array}$

Appendix Table B. 1 (Cont.)
PURCHASES OF LAND

|  | ------purchases made in .---- |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Cost of the asset | 0 | 0 | 00 |
| Downpayment | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Principal payments |  |  |  |
| --year 1 | 0 | xxxxxxxxx | xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx |
| --year 2 | 0 | 0 | xxxxxyxxxxxxxxxxxx |
| --year 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 xxxxxxxxx |
| --year 4 | 0 | 0 | $0 \quad 0$ |
| Number of acres | 0 | 0 | 0 |

SALES OF.MACHINERY

Basis of asset

Recapture of investment
tax credit
Depreciation reduction

- year 1
- year 2
- year 3
- year 4

Proceeds $0 \quad 0$
$0 \quad 0$

SALES OF BUILDINGS

Basis of asset


Recapture of investment
tax credit
Depreciation reduction
--year 1

- year 2
- year 3
--year 4
$\begin{array}{llll}0 & 0 & 0 & 0\end{array}$

$0 \quad 0 \quad x y x y x y x x y x y x y x y x x x$
$\begin{array}{llll}0 & 0 & 0 & x x x x x x x x x \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0\end{array}$ $0 \quad 0$
$0 \quad 0$
0

Appendix Table B. 1 (Cont.)
SALES OF LAND

|  | year 1 | --sale | made in year 3 | year 4 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Basis of the asset | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Proceeds | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Number of acres sold | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |

FAMILY, TAX AND DEBT FORGIVENESS INPUTS

| Number of exemptions |  | $\text { year } \frac{1}{5}$ | $\begin{array}{r} \text { year } 2 \\ 5 \end{array}$ | $\text { year } 3$ | $\begin{array}{r} \text { year } 4 \\ 5 \end{array}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Family Withdrawals |  |  |  |  |  |
| minimum withdr | rawal | 17,679 | 18,616 | 19,491 | 20,465 |
| maximum withdr | rawal | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| \% of net inc be | fore T\&I | 35 | 35 | 35 | 35 |
| Injections |  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Returns on |  |  |  |  |  |
| marketable secu | rities | 5.50 | 5.00 | 5.00 | 5.00 |
| retirement acco | unt | 7.00 | 7.00 | 7.00 | 7.00 |
| Movement of cash |  |  |  |  |  |
| cash marketable securities |  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
|  |  | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 |
| retirement account |  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
|  |  | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 |
| FORGIVENESS OF DEBT 100 |  |  |  |  |  |
| intermediate li | abilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Jong term 1 iabi | lities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| STATE TAX CODE |  |  |  |  |  |
| Income | Income | Average |  |  |  |
| greater | less | Tax |  |  |  |
| than | than | Rate \% |  |  |  |
| \$0 | \$10,000 | 5.00 \% |  |  |  |
| \$10,000 | \$20,000 | 7.93 \% |  |  |  |
| \$20,000 | \$30,000 | 8.76 \% |  |  |  |
| \$30,000 | \$40,000 | 9.11\% |  |  |  |
| \$40,000 | \$50,000 | 9.31\% |  |  |  |
| \$50,000 |  | 9.49\% |  |  |  |

APPENDIX C

Appendix Table C.l Cattle Ranch: BALANCE SHEET (MARKET VALUES)

|  | Beg. | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 | Year 4 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ASSETS |  |  |  |  |  |
| Current Assets |  |  |  |  |  |
| Cash | 1,050 | 3,243 | 3,474 | 4,110 | 4,672 |
| Marketable Securities | 4,000 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Inventories--grain | 30,000 | 14,987 | 14,989 | 14,989 | 14,989 |
| --1ivestock | 64,732 | 64,732 | 67,710 | 65,002 | 61,206 |
| Prepaid expenses | 500 | 348 | 354 | 367 | 384 |
| Investment in growing crop | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | , |
| Total Current Assets | 100,282 | 83,310 | 86,527 | 84,468 | 81,252 |
| Intermediate Assets |  |  |  |  |  |
| Breeding stock | 144,504 | 136,596 | 140,544 | 136,595 | 133,139 |
| Machinery | 64,763 | 68,167 | 70,632 | 73,953 | 77,537 |
| Retirement accounts | 8,000 | 8,560 | 9,159 | 9,800 | 10,486 |
| Other | 17,800 | 17,800 | 17,800 | 17,800 | 17,800 |
| Total Inter. assets | 235,067 | 231,123 | 238,135 | 238,148 | 238,962 |
| Fixed Assets |  |  |  |  |  |
| Building | 100,000 | 99,990 | 101,430 | 102,505 | 103,889 |
| Land | 430,000 | 430,000 | 430,000 | 430,000 | 430,000 |
| Other | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total Fixed Assets | 530,000 | 529,990 | 531,430 | 532,505 | 533,889 |
| Total Assets | 865,349 | 844,423 | 856,092 | 855,120 | 854,103 |
| LIABILITIES |  |  |  |  |  |
| Current loans | 130,340 | 129,125 | 150,845 | 169,263 | 187,355 |
| Inventory financing | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Accounts payable | 2,000 | 348 | 354 | 367 | 384 |
| Accrued interest | 3,311 | 3,280 | 3,643 | 4,088 | 4,525 |
| Accrued taxes | 15,000 | 22,013 | 18,846 | 14,199 | 8,207 |
| Current of inter. \& long term loans | 30,412 | 33,873 | 34,958 | 33,751 | 19,457 |
| Contingencies | 56,356 | 47,425 | 49,198 | 47,587 | 45,328 |
| Total Cur. Liabilities | 237,419 | 236,065 | 257,844 | 269,254 | 265,257 |
| Intermediate loans | 104,272 | 75,698 | 48,520 | 23,030 | 12,119 |
| Contingencies | 23,146 | 22,970 | 25,441 | 26,277 | 27,334 |
| Total Inter. Liab. | 127,418 | 98,669 | 73,961 | 49,307 | 39,453 |
| Long term loans | 60,826 | 56,482 | 52,138 | 47,794 | 43,812 |
| Contingencies | 66,588 | 67,490 | 68,736 | 69,896 | 71,129 |
| Total Long Term liab. | 127,414 | 123,972 | 120,874 | 117,690 | 114,941 |
| Total Liabilities | 492,251 | 458,705 | 452,679 | 436,251 | 419,650 |
| Net Worth with cont. | 373,099 | 385,718 | 403,414 | 418,869 | 434,452 |
| Net Worth W/O cont. | 519,189 | 523,603 | 546,788 | 562,629 | 578,243 |

Appendix Table C. 2 Cattle Ranch: INCOME STATEMENT

|  | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 | Year 4 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Gross revenue |  |  |  |  |
| Crop sales | 14,987 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Market livstck. \& prod. sales | 129,465 | 135,420 | 130,004 | 122,411 |
| Breeding livestock sales | 17,944 | 18,840 | 17,944 | 17,490 |
| Inventory adjustments--crops | $(15,013)$ | 3 | 0 | 0 |
| --market livestock | (15,0 | 2,978 | $(2,708)$ | $(3,796)$ |
| --breeding livestock | $(7,908)$ | 3,948 | $(3,949)$ | $(3,456)$ |
| Other farm income | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Gross revenue | 139,475 | 161,188 | 141,290 | 132,649 |
| Expenses |  |  |  |  |
| Direct expenses | 53,104 | 52,430 | 54,370 | 56,925 |
| Crop purchases | 0 | 29 | 26 | 27 |
| Livestock purchases | 3,600 | 4,600 | 3,600 | 4,600 |
| Overhead expenses | 15,928 | 16,183 | 16,782 | 17,570 |
| A/P adjustment | $(1,652)$ | 6 | 13 | 17 |
| Prepaid adjustment | 152 | (6) | (13) | (17) |
| Investment in crops adjustment | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total expenses | 71,132 | 73,242 | 74,777 | 79,122 |
| Depreciation | 10,030 | 10,279 | 10,540 | 10,811 |
| Income from operations | 58,313 | 77,667 | 55,972 | 42,717 |
| Misc. non-farm income | 12,890 | 13,573 | 14,211 | 14,922 |
| Interest income | 615 | 599 | 641 | 686 |
| Income before taxes and interest | 71,818 | 91,840 | 70,824 | 58,325 |
| Interest costs | 29,813 | 27,840 | 26,732 | 25,759 |
| Taxes | 22,013 | 18,846 | 14,199 | 8,207 |
| Net income | 19,993 | 45,154 | 29,894 | 24,358 |
| Realized gains from sales | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Unrealized gains from mkt. chngs | . 9,558 | 10,175 | 10,735 | 11,364 |
| Net income after gains | 29,551 | 55,329 | 40,629 | 35,723 |

Appendix Table C. 3 Cattle Ranch: CHANGES IN NET WORTH

|  | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 | Year 4 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| Beginning net worth W/O cont. | 519,189 | 523,603 | 546,788 | 562,629 |
| Net income | 19,993 | 45,154 | 29,894 | 24,358 |
| Realized and unrealized gains | 9,558 | 10,175 | 10,735 | 11,364 |
| Withdrawals | $(25,136)$ | $(32,144)$ | $(24,789)$ | $(20,465)$ |
| Injections \& debt forgiveness | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ending net worth without cont. | 523,603 | 546,788 | 562,629 | 577,886 |

## Appendix Table C. 4 Cattle Ranch: FLOW OF FUNDS STATEMENT

|  | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 | Year 4 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Beginning cash | 1,050 | 3,243 | 3,474 | 4,110 |
| Plus |  |  |  |  |
| Cash income from operations | 75,420 | 66,779 | 58,826 | 47,890 |
| Other income | 12,945 | 13,573 | 14,211 | 14,922 |
| Cash generated by capital sales | 17,944 | 18,840 | 17,944 | 17,847 |
| Injections | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Less |  |  |  |  |
| Interest payments | 29,843 | 27,476 | 26,287 | 25,322 |
| Downpayments | 5,223 | 6,283 | 5,364 | 6,454 |
| Tax payments | 15,000 | 22,013 | 18,846 | 14,199 |
| Principal payments | 31,699 | 32,764 | 33,478 | 31,748 |
| Withdrawals | 25,136 | 32,144 | 24,789 | 20,465 |
| Adjustments |  |  |  |  |
| Inventory financing | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Current debt | $(1,215)$ | 21,720 | 18,418 | 18,092 |
| Marketable securities | 4,000 | 0 | 0 |  |
| Retirement accounts | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ending cash | 3,243 | 3,474 | 4,110 | 4,672 |

## Appendix Table C. 5 Cattle Ranch: FUND AVAILABILTY REPORT

|  | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 | Year 4 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Net Income | 19,993 | 45,154 | 29,894 | 24,358 |
| + depreciation | 10,030 | 10,279 | 10,540 | 10,811 |
| + cash generated by |  | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| capital sales | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| + injections | 25,136 | 32,144 | 24,789 | 20,465 |
| - withdrawals | 5,223 | 6,283 | 5,364 | 6,454 |
| downpayments |  |  |  |  |
| Total Funds Available to | $(336)$ | 17,006 | 10,282 | 8,250 |
| $\quad$ Repay Principal | 31,699 | 32,764 | 33,478 | 31,748 |
| - principal payments |  |  |  |  |
| Funds Available For | $(32,036)$ | $(15,758)$ | $(23,196)$ | $(23,497)$ |


|  | Beg. | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |

AVERAGE FUND AVAILABLITY: $(23,622)$

NA denotes a ratio that is infinite

APPENDIX D

Appendix Table D. 1 Wheat Farm: BALANCE SHEET (MARKET VALUES)

|  | Beg. | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 | Year 4 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ASSETS |  |  |  |  |  |
| Current Assets |  |  |  |  |  |
| Cash | 1,050 | 3,934 | 6,481 | 8,633 | 9,821 |
| Marketable Securities | ies 4,020 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Inventories--grain | 33,457 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| --livestock | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Prepaid expenses | 2,800 | 474 | 481 | 499 | 522 |
| Investment in growing |  |  |  |  |  |
| crop | 15,480 | 15,480 | 15,727 | 16,309 | 17,076 |
| Total Current Assets | 56,807 | 19,887 | 22,690 | 25,441 | 27,420 |
| Intermediate Assets |  |  |  |  |  |
| Breeding stock | 37,544 | 38,601 | 39,473 | 38,601 | 37,289 |
| Machinery | 251,200 | 270,960 | 233,540 | 203,413 | 177,682 |
| Retirement accounts | - 8,405 | 8,993 | 9,623 | 10,296 | 11,017 |
| Other | 17,800 | 17,800 | 17,800 | 17,800 | 17,800 |
| Total Inter. assets | 314,949 | 336,354 | 300,436 | 270,111 | 243,788 |
| Fixed Assets |  |  |  |  |  |
| Building | 149,069 | 144,135 | 141,382 | 138,158 | 135,395 |
| Land 1, | 1,131,647 | 1,131,647 | 1,131,647 | 1,131,647 | 1,131,647 |
| Other | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total Fixed Assets 1,280 | 1,280,716 | 1,275,782 | 1,273,029 | 1,269,805 | 1,267,042 |
| Total Assets 1, | 1,652,472 | 1,632,023 | 1,596,155 | 1,565,357 | 1,538,249 |
| LIABILITIES |  |  |  |  |  |
| Current loans | 47,656 | 144,597 | 259,594 | 357,632 | 406,910 |
| Inventory financing | g 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Accounts payable | 2,802 | 474 | 481 | 499 | 522 |
| Accrued interest | 1,210 | 3,673 | 6,269 | 8,637 | 9,827 |
| Accrued taxes | 15,115 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Current of inter. \& |  |  |  |  |  |
| Contingencies | 19,904 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total Cur. Liabilities | -s 216,236 | 294,520 | 386,933 | 435,951 | 466,571 |
| Intermediate loans | 144,320 | 93,406 | 28,937 | 20,137 | 14,013 |
| Contingencies | (593) | 5,475 | 12,225 | 10,368 | 8,199 |
| Total Inter. Liab. | 143,727 | 98,881 | 41,162 | 30,505 | 22,212 |
| Long term loans | 320,320 | 268,157 | 212,037 | 151,653 | 108,465 |
| Contingencies | 146,952 | 146,164 | 145,851 | 145,384 | 144,983 |
| Total Long Term Liab. | . 467,272 | 414,321 | 357,888 | 297,037 | 253,449 |
| Total Liabilities | 827,235 | 807,721 | 785,983 | 763,493 | 742,232 |
| Net Worth with cont. | 825,237 | 824,302 | 810,172 | 801,864 | 796,018 |
| Net Worth W/O cont. | 991,499 | 975,940 | 968,248 | 957,616 | 949,200 |

Appendix Table D. 2 Wheat Farm: INCOME STATEMENT

|  | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 | Year 4 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Gross revenue |  |  |  |  |
| Crop sales | 123,799 | 86,432 | 86,834 | 86,834 |
| Market livstck. \& prod. sales | 15,591 | 16,293 | 15,654 | 14,759 |
| Breeding livestock sales | 5,790 | 5,921 | 5,790 | 5,593 |
| Inventory adjustments--crops | $(33,457)$ | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| --market livestock |  | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| --breeding livestock | 1,057 | 872 | (872) | $(1,312)$ |
| Other farm income | 56,037 | 60,465 | 60,547 | 61,084 |
| Gross revenue | 168,817 | 169,984 | 167,952 | 166,957 |
| Expenses |  |  |  |  |
| Direct expenses | 52,455 | 53,292 | 55,264 | 57,861 |
| Crop purchases | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Livestock purchases | 1,200 | 1,200 | 1,200 | 1,200 |
| Overhead expenses | 33,138 | 33,668 | 34,914 | 36,555 |
| A/P adjustment | $(2,328)$ | 8 | 18 | 23 |
| Prepaid adjustment | 2,326 | (8) | (18) | (23) |
| Investment in crops adjustment | 0 | (248) | (582) | (767) |
| Total expenses | 86,791 | 87,913 | 90,796 | 94,850 |
| Depreciation | 63,832 | 64,780 | 22,772 | 17,208 |
| Income from operations | 18,195 | 17,291 | 54,385 | 54,899 |
| Misc. non-farm income | 19,545 | 20,581 | 21,548 | 22,626 |
| Interest income | 1,546 | 630 | 674 | 721 |
| Income before taxes and interest | 39,285 | 38,502 | 76,606 | 78,246 |
| Interest costs | 60,999 | 56,428 | 54,248 | 52,596 |
| Taxes | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Net income | $(21,714)$ | $(17,926)$ | 22,358 | 25,651 |
| Realized gains from sales | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Unrealized gains from mkt. chngs. | 19,658 | 24,607 | $(10,578)$ | $(11,287)$ |
| Net income after gains | $(2,057)$ | 6,681 | 11,780 | 14,364 |

Appendix Table D. 3 Wheat Farm: CHANGES IN NET WORTH

|  | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 | Year 4 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| Beginning net worth W/O cont. | 991,499 | 975,940 | 968,248 | 957,616 |
| Net income | $(21,714)$ | $(17,926)$ | 22,358 | 25,651 |
| Realized and unrealized gains | 19,658 | 24,607 | $(10,578)$ | $(11,287)$ |
| Withdrawals | $(17,679)$ | $(18,616)$ | $(26,812)$ | $(27,386)$ |
| Injections \& debt forgiveness | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ending net worth without cont. 971,764 | 964,005 | 953,216 | 944,593 |  |


| Beginning cash | Year 1 | Year 2 | Year 3 | Year 4 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1,050 | 3,934 | 6,481 | 8,633 |
| Plus |  |  |  |  |
| Cash income from operations | 53,798 | 15,765 | 12,310 | 7,176 |
| Other income | 76,539 | 81,046 | 82,095 | 83,710 |
| Cash generated by capital sales | 5,790 | 5,921 | 5,790 | 5,593 |
| Injections | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Less |  |  |  |  |
| Interest payments | 58,537 | 53,831 | 51,880 | 51,405 |
| Downpayments | 4,950 | 1,200 | 1,200 | 1,200 |
| Tax payments | 15,115 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Principal payments | 142,099 | 145,777 | 120,589 | 69,184 |
| Withdrawals | 17,679 | 18,616 | 26,812 | 27,386 |
| Adjustments |  |  |  |  |
| Inventory financing | ${ }^{0}$ | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Current debt | 96,941 | 114,997 | 98,038 | 49,278 |
| Marketable securities | 4,020 | 0 | 0 | - |
| Retirement accounts | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ending cash | (242) | 2,239 | 4,233 | 5,215 |

## Appendix Table D. 5 Wheat Farm: FUND AVAILABILTY REPORT

| Net Income | $\begin{gathered} \text { Year 1 } \\ (21,714) \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Year } 2 \\ (17,926) \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Year } 3 \\ & 22,358 \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Year } 4 \\ & 25,651 \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| + depreciation | 63,832 | 64,780 | 22,772 | 17,208 |
| + cash generated by capital sales | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| + injections | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| - withdrawals | 17,679 | 18,616 | 26,812 | 27,386 |
| - downpayments | 4,950 | 1,200 | 1,200 | 1,200 |
| Total Funds Available to Repay Principal | 19,489 | 27,038 | 17,118 | 14,272 |
| - principal payments | 142,099 | 145,777 | 120,589 | 69,184 |
| Funds Available For Alternative Uses | $(122,610)$ | $(118,739)$ | $(103,471)$ | $(54,912)$ |

## Appendix Table D. 6 Wheat Farm: SUMMARY SHEET



AVERAGE FUND AVAILABLITY: $(99,933)$

NA denotes a ratio that is infinite

Appendix table e. 1 CaItLe ranch: 20\% D/A duiput table fdr baseline balance 5heets

|  | 8EGINNING | BA5ELINE | $\begin{gathered} \text { K of l } \\ \text { OEBT } \\ \text { REOUCTION } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { NGGESEST} \\ & \text { REDUCTION } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} -\overline{D B T} \\ \text { OEFFERAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ASSET SALE } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & N \text { O I N } \\ & \text { ASSET SALE } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | Gquity <br> INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSETS | 100,282 | 77,154 | 102,298 | 76,963 | 98,386 | 219,007 | 288,047 | 102,296 |
| breeding livestock | 144,504 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 62,824 | 133,139 | 133,139 |
| machinery / Other | 90,563 | 105.823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 |
| flxED ASSETS | 530,000 | 533,889 | 533,889 | 533,889 | 533,889 | 307,364 | 230,906 | 533,889 |
| TDTAL ASSET5 | 865,349 | 850,005 | *875,149 | 849,814 | 871,237 | 695,018 | 757,915 | 875,147 |
| CURrent ldans | 61,802 | 13.829 | 0 | 4,312 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| CURRENT OF Intermediate AND LDNG TERM LDAN5 | 14,420 | 10,483 | 7,479 | 10,483 | 13,780 | 2,268 | 2,967 | (379) |
| dther current ldans | 74,926 | 66,166 | 67,216 | 67,386 | 65,669 | 31,792 | 65,933 | 70,485 |
| intermiediate ldans | 49,441 | 5,416 | 13,015 | 5,416 | 22,577 | 193 | (50) | 1,031 |
| LDNG TERM LDans | 28,841 | 20,774 | 15.717 | 20,774 | 24,869 | 0 | 0 | 10,092 |
| CDNTIngent tax liab. | 146,090 | 143,791 | 143,791 | 143,791 | 143,791 | *53.135 | 83, 154 | 143,791 |
| total liabilities | 319,164 | 215.131 | 201,951 | 206,833 | 225,358 | * 68,871 | 106,677 | 179,693 |
| NET KDRTH W/ CONT. | 546, 185 | 634,874 | 673,198 | 642,982 | 645,879 | 626,147 | 651,238 | *695,454 |
| NET HORTH W/O CONT. | 692,275 | 778,665 | 816,989 | 786.773 | 789,671 | 679,282 | 734,392 | *939,245 |

Appendix Table E. 2 CATTLE RANCH: 20\% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE INCDME STATEMENTS

|  | $\begin{gathered} \ldots-.-8 A 5 E L I N E-\ldots .- \\ \text { BEGINNING ENDING } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |  | --DEBT REDUCTIDN--BEGINNING ENDING |  | INTEREST REOUCTIDN BEGINNING ENOING |  | --OE8T OEFFERAL-. BEGINNING ENDING |  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { AS5ET 5ALE } \\ & \text { _-ND LEA5E.... } \\ & \text { BEGINNING ENDING } \end{aligned}$ |  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A5SET SALE } \\ & \text {--LEASE BACK... } \\ & \text { BEGINNING ENDING } \end{aligned}$ |  | $\begin{gathered} \text { EQUITY } \\ \text { _......INFUSIDN..... } \\ \text { BEGINNING ENOING } \end{gathered}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| GRD55 revenue | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139.475 | 132;649 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 128,598 | 62,555 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139,475 | 132,649 |
| total expenses | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 47,947 | 39,514 | 85,019 | 92,667 | 71,132 | 79,122 |
| INCOME FRDM DPS. | 58,313 | 42,717 | 58,313 | 42,717 | 58,313 | 42,717 | 58,313 | 42,717 | 70,621 | 12,230 | 44,426 | 29,171 | 58,313 | 42,717 |
| NON-FARM INCDME | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 |
| INTEREST INCDME | 1,531 | 1,566 | 2,146 | 2,506 | 1,565 | 1,749 | 1,531 | 2,765 | 10,155 | 9,659 | 11,658 | 11,100 | 3,068 | 2,589 |
| INTERESI COSTS | 12,471 | 7,086 | 7,859 | 5,187 | 8,004 | 4,346 | 1,880 | 8,394 | 0 | 447 | 6,507 | 555 | 10,430 | 3,008 |
| taxe5 | 32,217 | 20,120 | 57,235 | 21,504 | 34,234 | 21,606 | 36,458 | 19,957 | 143,481 | 13,093 | 91,448 | 20,221 | 33.467 | 24,713 |
| net income h/d gains | 28,047 | 31,998 | 8,255 | 33,454 | 30,531 | 33,436 | 34,397 | 32,053 | $(49,815)$ | 23,271 | $(28,981)$ | *34,418 | 30,374 | 32,446 |
| NET INCDME W/ GAINS | 31,605 | 43,362 | 17,812 | 44,818 | 40,088 | 44,800 | 43,954 | 43,417 | (40,282) | 34,635 | $(19,456)$ | * 45,782 | 39,931 | 43,811 |

Appendix Table e. 3 CATILE RANCH: 20\% 0/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PES5IMISIIC BALANCE SHEETS

|  | 8EGINNING | BASELINE | $\begin{gathered} \text { OEBT } \\ \text { REOUCTION } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | INTEREST REDUCTION | $\begin{gathered} \text { DEBT } \\ \text { OEFFERAL } \end{gathered}$ | AS5ET 5ALE NO LEASE | ASSET SALE <br> LEASE BACK | EqUITY <br> INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSETS | 100,282 | 77,524 | 95,774 | 77,213 | 80,231 | 189,286 | 273,331 | 85,753 |
| BREEOING LIVESTOCK | 144,504 | 133,139 | 133.139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 62,824 | 133,139 | 133,139 |
| machinery / Other | 90,563 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 |
| FixEO ASSETS | 530,000 | 490,889 | 490,889 | 490,889 | 490,889 | 287,017 | 218,204 | 490,889 |
| mojal assets | 865,349 | 807,375 | * 825,625 | 807,064 | 810,082 | 644,950 | 730,497 | 815,604 |
| CURRENT LOANS | 61,802 | 29,281 | 0 | 21,670 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| CURRENT OF INTERHEOIAIE ano Long term loans | 14,420 | 10,483 | 7,479 | 10,483 | 13,780 | 2,268 | 2,967 | (379) |
| diher current loans | 74,926 | 58,076 | 58,930 | 59,112 | 57.226 | 26,016 | 51,418 | 59,749 |
| Intermediate loans | 49,441 | 5,416 | 13,015 | 5,416 | 22,577 | 193 | (50) | 1,031 |
| LONG TERM LOANS | 28,841 | 20,774 | 15,771 | 20,774 | 24,869 | 0 | 0 | 10,092 |
| contingent tax liab. | 146,090 | 133,559 | 133,559 | 133,559 | 133,559 | * 48,944 | 69,356 | 133,559 |
| total liabilities | 319,164 | 212,260 | 183,432 | 205,685 | 206,682 | *58,904 | 84,459 | 158,724 |
| NET WORIH W/ CONT. | 546,185 | 595,115 | 642,193 | 601,380 | 603,400 | 586,046 | 646,038 | *656,880 |
| NET WORTH W/O CONT. | 692,275 | 728,674 | 775,752 | 734,939 | 736,959 | 634,991 | 715,393 | *790,439 |

APpendix Table e. 4 CAITLE RANCH: 20\% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

|  | $\begin{gathered} -. .-8 A S E L \\ \text { BEGINNING } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { LINE -... - } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { - OEBT REOU } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { JCIION-- } \\ & \text { ENDING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { INTEREST RE } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{array}{r} \text { EOOUCTION } \\ \text { ENOING } \\ \hline \end{array}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text {--OEBT OEFF } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | FERAL -ENDING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ASSEI SALE } \\ & \cdots-N O \text { LEASE } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | A5 $\qquad$ ENOING | 5SET 5ALE ---LEASE BAC BEGINNING | ENOING |  | ENOING |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| gross revenue | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 114,650 | 49,290 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 |
| toial expenses | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 47,947 | 39,514 | 85,019 | 92,667 | 71,132 | 19,122 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 44,366 | 29,452 | 44,366 | 29,452 | 44,366 | 29,452 | 44,366 | 29,452 | 56,673 | $(1,035)$ | ) 30,479 | 15,906 | 44,366 | 29,452 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 |
| INTEREST INCOME | 1,288 | 1,312 | 1,902 | 2,410 | 1,322 | 1,444 | 1,288 | 2,221 | 9,865 | 8,519 | 11,368. | 10,670 | 2,824 | 2,123 |
| Interest costs | 12,808 | 7,590 | 7,950 | 5,119 | 8,219 | 4.734 | 2,209 | 8,597 | 0 | 447 | 6,507 | 555 | 10,738 | 3,172 |
| taxes | 25,649 | 11,656 | 41,876 | 13,217 | 28,180 | 13,059 | 30,390 | 11,513 | 135,011 | 7,317 | 82,577 | 11,802 | 27,074 | 14,037 |
| NEI INCOME W/O gains | 20,087 | 26,439 | 9,332 | 28,448 | 22,179 | 28,025 | 25,945 | 26,484 | $(55,583)$ | 14,641 | $(34,348)$ | 29,142 | 22,268 | *29,288 |
| NEI INCOME W/ GAINS | (13,356) | 37,803 | $(24,111)$ | 39,812 | $(11,263)$ | 39,389 | (7,498) | 37,848 | (66,398) | 26,006 | (31,525) | 40,506 | $(11,174)$ | * 40,652 |

Appendix Iable E. 5 CATILE RANCH: 20\% D/A DUTPUT TABLE FDR DPTIMISTIC GALANCE SHEETS

|  | 8EGINNING | $\cdots E N$ <br> 8A5ELINE | $\begin{aligned} & 0 \text { I N } \\ & \text { OEBT } \\ & \text { REDUCTIDN } \end{aligned}$ | G - . INTEREST REDUCTIDN | DE8T AS DEFFERAL | $\begin{aligned} & \text { SSET SALE } \\ & \text { ND } \mathrm{NEASE} \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { D I N G } \\ & \text { ASET SALE } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | gQuity <br> INFUSIDN |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENI ASSEIS | 100,282 | 84,710 | 129,419 | 93,030 | 116,882 | 253,871 | 297,677 | 122,725 |
| BREEDING LIVESTOCK | 144,504 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 62,824 | 133,139 | 133,139 |
| machinery / diher | 90,563 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 |
| FIXED A5SET5 | 530,000 | 619,889 | 619,889 | 619,889 | 619,889 | 348,059 | 256,309 | 619,889 |
| total assels | 865,349 | 943,561 | *988,270 | 951,881 | 975,733 | 170,571 | 792,948 | 981,576 |
| CURRENI LDAN5 | 61,802 | 0 | 0 | 0 | D | D | 0 | 0 |
| CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE and long term loans | 14,420 | 10,483 | 1,479 | 10,483 | 13,780 | 2,268 | 2,967 | (379) |
| Dither current ldans | 74,926 | 81,942 | 83,249 | 83,059 | 81,778 | 49,378 | 82,651 | 84,037 |
| intermediate loans | 49,441 | 5,416 | 13,015 | 5,416 | 22,577 | 193 | (50) | 1,031 |
| LONG TERM LDANS | 28,841 | 20,774 | 15,717 | 20,714 | 24,869 | 0 | D | 10,092 |
| CONTINGENT TAX LIAB. | 146,090 | 164,256 | 164,256 | 164,256 | 164,256 | * 71,075 | 89,199 | 164,256 |
| dotal liasilities | 319,164 | 237,542 | 238,448 | 238,658 | 261,931 | * 101,519 | 129,440 | 213,709 |
| NET HORTH W/ CONT. | 546, 185 | 706,018 | 749,822 | 113,222 | 713,802 | 669,059 | 663,508 | * 767,867 |
| NET WDRTH M/D CDNT. | 692,275 | 870,274 | 914,017 | 817,478 | 878,058 | 740,133 | 752,708 | *932,123 |

Appendix Table E. 6 CATILE RANCH: $20 x$ D/A DUTPUI TABLE FDR DPIIMISIIC INCDME STATEMENTS

|  | $\begin{gathered} \text {----BASEL } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { INE----- } \\ \text { ENDING } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text {--DE8I RED } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { UCIIDN.- } \\ & \text { ENDING } \end{aligned}$ | INIEREST R BEGINNING | REDUCTIDN ENDING | $\begin{aligned} & \text {--DEBI DEFF } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { FERAL-- } \\ & \text { ENDING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55EI 5AI } \\ & \text { - -ND LEAS } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | ENDING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55EI 5A } \\ & \cdots-\text { IEASE BA } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | E <br> ENDING | $\qquad$ | IY <br> IDN-... <br> ENOIHO |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| GRDSS Revenue | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 156,493 | 89,085 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 |
| tDial expenses | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 19,122 | 71,132 | 19,122 | 71,132 | 19,122 | 47,947 | 39,514 | 85,019 | 92,667 | 71,132 | 79, 122 |
| INCDME FROM DPS. | 86,208 | 69,247 | 86,208 | 69,247 | 86,208 | 69,247 | 86,208 | 69,247 | 98,516 | 38,760 | 12,321 | 55,701 | 86,208 | 69,247 |
| non-FARM Income | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 |
| INTEREST INCDME | 2,019 | 2,078 | 2,633 | 3,437 | 2,050 | 2,312 | 2,019 | 3,383 | 10,735 | 10,878 | 12,239 | 11,325 | 3,555 | 3,268 |
| INIEREST COSI5 | 11,808 | 6,495 | 7,678 | 4,806 | 7,578 | 4,129 | 1,672 | 8,214 | 0 | 447 | 6,507 | 555 | 10,253 | 2,783 |
| IAXES | 52,871 | 36,230 | 71,942 | 31,537 | 55,282 | 37,346 | 58,012 | 36,065 | 160,421 | 27,802 | 121,954 | 36,939 | 54,385 | 38,324 |
| net income h/d gains | 36,437 | 43,522 | 22,111 | 45,264 | 38,288 | 45,006 | 41,433 | 43,272 | $(38,280)$ | 36,310 | $(31,011)$ | 44,455 | 38,015 | * 46,330 |
| NEI INCOME W/ GAINS | 131,995 | 54,886 | 117,669 | 56,628 | 133,846 | 56,370 | 136,990 | 54,637 | 11,948 | 47,674 | 3,917 | 55,819 | 133,573 | *57,69:4 |

Appendix Table e. 7 CAITLE RANCH: $40 \%$ O/A OUIPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE BALANCE SHEETS

|  | BEGINNING | $\cdots \mathrm{Cl}$ - E | $\begin{aligned} & \text { N OI I N } \\ & \text { OEOBT } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { N G INEREST } \\ \text { REOUCTION } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { OEBT } \\ \text { OEFFERAL } \end{gathered}$ | ASSEI SALE NO LEASE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { N O I N N } \\ & \text { ASSEI SALE } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { G EQUITY } \\ & \text { INFUSION } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSETS | 100,282 | 81,252 | 79,061 | 19,451 | 79,394 | 36,490 | 100,140 | 79,384 |
| breeolng livestock | 144,504 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 62,824 | 133,139 | 133,139 |
| machinery / other | 90,563 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 |
| fixeo ASSETS | 530,000 | 533,889 | 533,889 | 533,889 | 533,889 | 307,364 | 230,906 | 533,889 |
| total asseis | 865,349 | * 854,103 | 851,912 | 852,302 | 852,245 | 512,501 | 570,008 | 852,235 |
| CURRENT LOANS | 130,340 | 187,355 | 94,473 | 166,418 | 108,573 | 12,220 | 0 | 108,162 |
| current of iniermeolaif ano long tern loans | 30,412 | 19,457 | 13,036 | 19,457 | 26,319 | 2,479 | 2,989 | $(15,995)$ |
| other current loans | 76,667 | 58,445 | 61,451 | 62,300 | 57,469 | 28,206 | 60,601 | 63,720 |
| Intermeolaie loans | 104,272 | 12,119 | 29,366 | 12,119 | 52,516 | (41) | (50) | 11,691 |
| LONG IERM LOANS | 60,826 | 43,812 | 33,274 | 43,812 | 52,448 | 0 | 0 | 21,283 |
| contingent tax liab. | 146,090 | 143,791 | 143,791 | 143,791 | 143,791 | *53,135 | 83,154 | 143,791 |
| total liabilities | 492,251 | 419,650 | 330,063 | 402,569 | 395,789 | *77,480 | 101,366 | 287,325 |
| NET WORTH W/ CONT. | 373,099 | 434,452 | 521,849 | 449,733 | 456,455 | 435,020 | 468,642 | *564,911 |
| NET WORTH Y/O CONT. | 519,189 | 578,243 | 665,640 | 593,524 | 600,247 | 488,156 | 551,797 | *708,702 |

APpendix Table E. 8 CATTLE RANCH: $40 \%$ O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE INCDME STATEMENTS

|  | -...-bASELINE--.-- |  | .-DEBT REOUCTION.BEGINNING ENOING |  | interest reouction BEGINNING ENOING |  | .-0E8I DEFFERAL-BEGINNING ENOING |  | ASSET SALE ...-NO LEASE.... <br> beginning ENOING |  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ASSET SALE } \\ & \hdashline- \text { LEASE BACK... } \\ & \text { BEGINNING ENDING } \end{aligned}$ |  | EQUITYBEGINNINGUSION......-ENOING |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| gross revenue | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 128,598 | 62,555 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139,475 | 132,649 |
| toial expenses | 71,132 | 79,122 | 11,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 47,947 | 39,514 | 85,019 | 92,667 | 71,132 | 79,122 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 58,313 | 42,717 | 58,313 | 42,717 | 58,313 | 42,717 | 58,313 | 42,717 | 70,621 | 12,230 | 44,426 | 29,171 | 58,313 | 42,717 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 |
| INTERESI INCOME | 615 | 686 | 836 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 4,512 | 838 | 7,286 | 2,234 | 2,715 | 686 |
| INTEREST COSIS | 29,813 | 25,759 | 17,461 | 16,598 | 19,038 | 15,760 | 7,698 | 23,596 | 3,876 | 1,562 | 13,470 | 1,164 | 23,403 | 12,686 |
| IAXES | 22,013 | 8,207 | 69,945 | 13,457 | 29,344 | 13,974 | 33,682 | 9,135 | 136,782 | 9,211 | 83,820 | 14,889 | 27,716 | 15.396 |
| NET INCOME W/O GAINS | 19,993 | 24,358 | $(15,367)$ | 28,269 | 23,437 | 28,590 | 30,438 | 25,594 | $(52,636)$ | 17,216 | $(32,688)$ | * 30,274 | 22,859 | 30,243 |
| NET INCOME W/ GAINS | 29,551 | 35,723 | $(5,810)$ | 39,633 | 32,995 | 39,955 | 39,996 | 36,958 | $(43,103)$ | 28,581 | $(23,164)$ | * 41,638 | 32,417 | 41,602 |

Appendix Table E. 9 CATILE RANCH: 40\% D/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

|  | BEGINNING | ...E <br> 8ASELINE | $\begin{aligned} & N 011 \\ & \text { DEBT } \\ & \text { REDUCTION } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { N } \underset{\text { INTEREST }}{ } \\ \text { REDUCTION } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { OEBT } \\ \text { OEFFERAL } \end{gathered}$ | ASSET SALE ND LEASE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { N I N } \\ & \text { ASSET SALE } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { G EQUITY } \\ \text { INFUSION } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSETS | 100,282 | 81,684 | 79,394 | 79,665 | 79,908 | 37,327 | 82,496 | 79,709 |
| 8REEOING LIVEStOCK | 144.504 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 62,824 | 133,139 | 133,139 |
| machinery / Other | 90,563 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 |
| fixeo asseis | 530,000 | 490,889 | 490,889 | 490,889 | 490,889 | 287,017 | 218,204 | 490,889 |
| total asseis | 865,349 | *811,535 | 809,245 | 809,516 | 809,759 | 492,991 | 539,663 | 809,560 |
| Current loans | 130,340 | 205,711 | 108,579 | 180,291 | 130,372 | 47,737 | 0 | 121,932 |
| CURRENT of intermediate anO LONG TERM LOANS | 30,412 | 19,457 | 13,036 | 19.457 | 26,319 | 2,479 | 2,989 | $(15,995)$ |
| other current loans | 76.667 | 52,621 | 54,264 | 55,065 | 51,282 | 20,706 | 46,896 | 56,371 |
| intermeotate loans | 104,272 | 12,119 | 29,366 | 12,119 | 52,516 | (41) | (50) | 11,691 |
| LONG TERM LOANS | 60,826 | 43,812 | 33,274 | 43,812 | 52,448 | 0 | 0 | 21,283 |
| contingent tax liab. | 146,090 | 133,559 | 133,559 | 133,559 | 133,559 | * 48,944 | 69,356 | 133.559 |
| total liabilities | 492.251 | 421,951 | 326,748 | 398,975 | 401,168 | 101,308 | * 79.958 | 283,513 |
| NET MORTH W/ CONT. | 373,099 | 389,584 | 482,497 | 410,541 | 408,591 | 391,683 | 459,705 | *526,047 |
| NET HORTH W/O CONT. | 519,189 | 523,143 | 616,055 | 544,100 | 542,150 | 440,628 | 529,061 | *659,606 |

Appendix Table e. 10 CAITLE RANCH: 40\% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC INCOME STATEMETS

|  | .....-8ASELINE..... --DEBT REDUCTION.- <br> 8EGINNING ENDING BEGINNING ENDING |  |  |  | INTEREST REDUCTION BEGINNING ENOING |  | --0E8T DEFFERAL-- <br> BEGINNING ENOING |  | $\begin{array}{r} \text { ASSET } \mathrm{S} \\ \hdashline-\mathrm{NO} \text { LEAS } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \\ \hline \end{array}$ | sale E-... ENOING | $\begin{gathered} \text { ASSET } \\ -- \text {-LEASE } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | ale CK... ENOING | $\begin{array}{r} \text { EQ } \\ \text { ….-INFU } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \\ \hline \end{array}$ | ITY ION-... ENOING |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Gross revenue | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 114,650 | 49,290 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 |
| total expenses | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 19,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 47,947 | 39,514 | 85,019 | 92,667 | 71,132 | 79,122 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 44,366 | 29,452 | 44.366 | 29,452 | 44,366 | 29,452 | 44,366 | 29,452 | 56,673 | $(1,035)$ | 30,479 | 15,906 | 44,366 | 29,452 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 |
| INIEREST INCOME | 615 | 686 | 738 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 4,222 | 686 | 6,995 | 1,836 | 2,531 | 686 |
| INIEREST COSTS | 30,621 | 27,001 | 18,077 | 17,446 | 19,552 | 16,304 | 8,506 | 25,159 | 3,876 | 4, 102 | 13,470 | 1,346 | 23,740 | 13.502 |
| taxes | 13,236 | 1.941 | 61,254 | 5,929 | 20,135 | 6,522 | 27.501 | 2,421 | 128,312 | 855 | 74,773 | 7.279 | 18,181 | 7,714 |
| Net income m/o gains | 14,014 | 16,118 | (21,336) | 21,685 | 18,184 | 22,234 | 21,863 | 17,481 | $(58,403)$ | 9,617 | $(37,880)$ | * 24,039 | 17,866 | 23.844 |
| NET INCOME W/ GAINS | $(19,428)$ | 27,482 | $(54,719)$ | 33,049 | $(15,258)$ | 33,598 | $(11,579)$ | 28,845 | $(69,218)$ | 20,981 | (41,057) | *35,403 | $(15,576)$ | 35,208 |

APpendix Table E. 11 CATTLE RANCH: 40\% 0/A OUIPUT TABLE FOR OPIIMI5TIC 8ALANCE 5HEET5

|  | BEGINNING | 8ASELINE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { NDI } \begin{array}{l} \text { DEBT } \\ \text { REDUCIIDN } \end{array} \end{aligned}$ | $\underset{\text { INTEREST }}{G}$ REDUCTIDN | DEBT DEFFERAL | ASSET SALE <br> ND LEASE | ASSET SALE <br> LEASE BACK | EQUITY <br> INfusion |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT A5SETS | 100,282 | 80,294 | 17,970 | 78,722 | 78,767 | 67,634 | 119,881 | 78,220 |
| breeding livestock | 144,504 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 62,824 | 133,139 | 133,139 |
| machimery / other | 90,563 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 |
| FIXEO A55ET5 | 530,000 | 619,889 | 619,889 | 619,889 | 619,889 | 348,059 | 256,309 | 619,889 |
| total assets | 865,349 | *939,145 | 936,821 | 937,573 | 937,618 | 584,340 | 615,153 | 937,071 |
| CURRENT LDANS | 130,340 | 15S,972 | 57,442 | 128,482 | 91,240 | 0 | 0 | 68,03S |
| Current of intermeolate AND LONG TERM LOAN5 | 30,412 | 19,457 | 13,036 | 19,457 | 26,319 | 2,479 | 2,989 | $(15,995)$ |
| diher current loans | 76,667 | 71,234 | 79,738 | 80,429 | 76,154 | 40,618 | 78,807 | 81,867 |
| intepmeolate loans | 104,272 | 12,119 | 29,366 | 12,119 | 52,516 | (41) | (50) | 11,691 |
| LONG TERM LOAN5 | 60,826 | 43,812 | 33,274 | 43,812 | 52,448 | 0 | 0 | 21,283 |
| CONTINGENT TAX LIAB. | 146,090 | 164,256 | 164,256 | 164,256 | 164,256 | * 61.517 | 89,199 | 164,256 |
| total liabllities | 492,251 | 427,521 | 331,783 | 403,227 | 417,606 | *86,055 | 125,616 | 285,808 |
| NET WORTH W/ CONT. | 373,099 | 511,624 | 605:039 | 534,346 | 520,013 | 498,28S | 489,536 | *651,263 |
| NET WORTH W/O CONT. | S19,189 | 675,879 | 769,294 | 698,602 | 684,268 | S59,802 | 578,736 | *815,519 |

Appendix Table e. 12 CAITLE RANCH: $40 \%$ O/A OUTPUI TABLE FOR OPIIMISIIC INCOME STATEMENIS

|  | -----BASELINE-.... |  | --oebi reouction-8EGINNING ENOING |  | INTEREST REOUCTION BEGINNING ENDING |  | --OEBT OEFFERAL-BEGINNING ENOING |  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55ET 5AL } \\ & -- \text { No LEASE } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | LE E--ENDING | $\begin{array}{r} \text { A55EI 5A } \\ \hdashline- \text { LEASE 8A } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \\ \hline \end{array}$ | LE ENOING | $\begin{array}{r} \text { Equ! } \\ \hdashline-\ldots-1 \text { INFUS } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \end{array}$ | TY ION-.... ENOING |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| gross revenue | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 156,493 | 89,085 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 |
| TCIAL EXPENSES | 71,132 | 79,122 | 11,132 | 19,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 19,122 | 47,947 | 39,514 | 85,019 | 92,667 | 71,132 | 79,122 |
| INCOHE FROM OPS. | 86,208 | 69,247 | 86,208 | 69.247 | 86,208 | 69,247 | 86,208 | 69,247 | 98,516 | 38,760 | 12,321 | 55,701 | 86,208 | 69,247 |
| non-fark income | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 |
| INIEREST INCOME | 615 | 686 | 1,318 | 711 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 5,093 | 1,842 | 7,866 | 2,175 | 3,262 | 686 |
| INIEREST COSTS | 28,196 | 23,132 | 16,719 | 13,501 | 18,009 | 13,626 | 6,081 | 22,282 | 3,876 | 721 | 13,470 | 1,053 | 22,730 | 9.2SI |
| IAXE5 | 37,167 | 27,754 | 84,655 | 32.638 | 41,498 | 32,699 | 54,874 | 28,238 | 153,722 | 21,919 | 114,174 | 33,094 | 40,029 | 34, 511 |
| net income m/o gains | 34,350 | 33,968 | (1,017) | 38,741 | 40,206 | 38,530 | 38,758 | 34,335 | $(41,100)$ | 32,883 | $(34,567)$ | 39,251 | 39,601 | ${ }^{*} 41.092$ |
| NET INCOME W/ GAIN5 | 129,907 | 45,332 | 94,540 | 50,105 | 135,764 | 49,894 | 134,315 | 45,699 | 9,128 | 44,247 | 361 | 50,615 | 135,159 | * 52,450 |

Appendix Table E. 13 CAIILE RANCH: 70\% O/A OUTPUT IABLE FOR BASELINE BALANCE SHEETS

|  | 8EGINNING | BASELINE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { N O I N } \\ & \text { OEBT } \\ & \text { REOUCIION } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { N G }-\ldots \\ & \text { INIEREST } \\ & \text { REOUCTION } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} \cdots \\ \text { OEBT } \\ \text { OEFFERAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { ASSET SALE } \\ \text { NO LEASE } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \left.\begin{array}{l} 0 \\ N \end{array}\right] \\ & \text { ASSEI } 5 A L E \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { GQuITY } \\ & \text { ERFUSION } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSETS | 100,282 | 87,749 | 83,423 | 83,147 | 84,387 | 44,559 | 83,740 | 84,170 |
| 8REEOING LIVESTOCK | 144,504 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 62,824 | 133,139 | 133,139 |
| MACHINERY / OTHER | 90,563 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 |
| FIXEO ASSEIS | 530,000 | 533,889 | 533,889 | 533,889 | 533,889 | 307,364 | 230,906 | 533,889 |
| TOTAL ASSEIS | 865,349 | *860,600 | 856,274 | 855,998 | 857,238 | 520,570 | 553,608 | 857,021 |
| CURRENT LOANS | 233,125 | 462,904 | 279,460 | 405,553 | 320,336 | 354,403 | 292,897 | 311,122 |
| CURRENT OF Intermeoiate ANO LONG IERM LOANS | 54,395 | 32,892 | 21,293 | 32,892 | 44,991 | 3,393 | 4, 194 | $(51,855)$ |
| Other current loans | 79,278 | 56,892 | 56,308 | 55,923 | 53,449 | 27,258 | 49,090 | 57,778 |
| Intermeotate loans | 186,500 | 22,321 | 54,355 | 22,32 I | 98,321 | (41) | (70) | 38,211 |
| LONG IERM LOANS | 108,793 | 78,362 | 59,513 | 78,362 | 93,808 | 0 | 0 | 38,068 |
| CONIINGENT IAX LIAB. | 146,090 | 143,791 | 143,791 | 143,791 | 143,791 | *53,135 | 71,972 | 143,791 |
| fotal liasilities | 751,823 | 751,833 | 569,392 | 693,513 | 709,374 | 419,631 | * 378,850 | 491,787 |
| NEI HORTH W/ CONT. | 113,526 | 108,767 | 286,882 | 162,485 | 147,864 | 100,939 | 174,758 | * 365,234 |
| NEI HORTH W/O CONI. | 259,616 | 252,558 | 430,674 | 306,276 | 291,655 | 154,074 | 246,730 | *509,025 |

Appendix Table E. 14 CAIILE RANCH: T0X 0/A OUIPUI TABLE FOR 8ASELINE INCOME STATEMENTS


|  | $\begin{aligned} & \text {-...-BASEL } \\ & \text { 8EGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | INE-...- ENOING | $\begin{aligned} & \text {--OEBT REOL } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ICIION-- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | INIEREST R 8EGINNING | EOUCTION ENOING | $\begin{aligned} & \text {--DE8T OEFI } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { FERAL-- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{array}{r} \text { ASSET SA } \\ \text {---NO LEAS } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \\ \hline \end{array}$ | E-.- ENOING | ASSET SA - LEA5E BA BEGINNING | ACK... ENOING | 8EGINNING | ENOING |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| gross revenue | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 128,598 | 62,555 | 139,475 | 132,649 | 139,475 | 132,649 |
| IOTAL EXPENSES | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 11,132 | 79,122 | 47,947 | 39,514 | 85,019 | 92,667 | 71,132 | 79,122 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 58,313 | 42,717 | 58,313 | 42,717 | 58,313 | 42,717 | 58,313 | 42,717 | 70,621 | 12,230 | 44,426 | 29,171 | 58,313 | 42,717 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 |
| Interest income | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 1,593 | 686 | 2,336 | 686 |
| INTERESI COSTS | 58,501 | 57,724 | 35,625 | 39,804 | 37,345 | 34,643 | 19,115 | 54,002 | 23,074 | 33,265 | 30,468 | 27,415 | 42,903 | 33,013 |
| taxes | 6,370 | 0 | 86,438 | 3,847 | 18,475 | 3,843 | 28,982 | 0 | 123,653 | 0 | 71,500 | 2,400 | 13,953 | 4. 552 |
| NET INCOME W/O GAIN5 | 6,947 | 600 | $(50,245)$ | 14,674 | 15,998 | 19,839 | 23,721 | 4,322 | $(62,601)$ | $(5,427)$ | $(43,058)$ | 14,964 | 16,683 | *20,760 |
| NET INCOME H/ GAINS | 16,505 | 11,964 | $(40,687)$ | 26,038 | 25,556 | 31,203 | 33,279 | 15,687 | (53,069) | 5,937 | $(33,534)$ | 26,328 | 26,240 | *32,124 |

Appendix Table E. 15 CAIILE RANCH: 70\% 0/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC BALANCE SHEET5 $\qquad$


|  | BEGINNING | 8A5ELINE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { DEBT } \\ & \text { REDUCTION } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | INTEREST REOUCTION | $\begin{gathered} \text { DEBT } \\ \text { DEFFERAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ASSET SALE } \\ & \text { NO LEA5E } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A5SET 5ALE } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ENGITY } \\ & \text { E INESION } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT AS5ETS | 100,282 | 88,707 | 83,926 | 83,441 | 84,955 | 45,813 | 84,492 | 84,660 |
| BREEOING LIVESIOCX | 144,504 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 62,824 | 133,139 | 133,139 |
| machinery / Other | 90,563 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 |
| Fixeo assets | 530,000 | 490,889 | 490,889 | 490,889 | 490,889 | 287,017 | 218,204 | 490,889 |
| TOTAL A55ET5 | 865,349 | *818,558 | 813,777 | 813,292 | 814,806 | 501,477 | 541,658 | 814,511 |
| Current toans | 233,125 | 503,519 | 300,788 | 424,577 | 344,412 | 407,611 | 324,763 | 331,899 |
| current of intermeoiate ano long term loan | 54,395 | 32,892 | 21,293 | 32,892 | 44,991 | 3,393 | 4,194 | $(51,855)$ |
| OTher Current loans | 79,278 | 57,873 | 52,977 | 52.378 | 54,030 | 28,543 | 47,460 | 53,728 |
| INTERMEOIATE LOAN5 | 186,500 | 22,321 | 54,355 | 22,321 | 98,327 | (41) | (70) | 38,211 |
| LONG TERM LOAN5 | 108,793 | 78,362 | 59,513 | 78,362 | 93,808 | 0 | 0 | 38,068 |
| contingent tax liab. | 146,090 | 133,559 | 133,559 | 133,559 | 133,559 | * 48,944 | 69,356 | 133,559 |
| total liabilitles | 751,823 | 783,197 | 571,156 | 698,761 | 723,800 | 469,932 | * 406,471 | 498,282 |
| NET WORTH W/ CONT. | 113,526 | 35,361 | 236,621 | 114,531 | 91,006 | 31,545 | 135,188 | * 316,229 |
| NET HORTH H/O CONT. | 259,616 | 168,920 | 370,180 | 248,090 | 224,565 | 80,489 | 204,543 | ${ }^{*} 449,788$ |


|  | $\begin{aligned} & -. .-8 A 5 E \mathrm{Cl} \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | LINE -.... | $\begin{aligned} & \text {-.OEBT REOU } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { JCTION-- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | INTEREST R BEGINNING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { EOUCTION } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | --oebt 0eff BEGINNING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { FERAL-- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55ET 5A } \\ & \hdashline \text { NO LEA5 } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | ALE ENOING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55ET 5A } \\ & \text {-LLEA5E BA } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | ALE ACK-. ENOING | $\begin{array}{r} \text { EQul } \\ \ldots--- \text {-INFU5 } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \\ \hline \end{array}$ | TY 10N..... ENOIIG |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| GRO55 REVENUE | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 125,528 | 119,385 | 114,650 | 49,290 | 125,528 | 119.385 | 125,528 | 119,385 |
| TOTAL EXPENSE5 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 47,947 | 39,514 | 85,019 | 92,667 | 71,132 | 79,122 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 44,366 | 29,452 | 44,366 | 29,452 | 44,366 | 29,452 | 44,366 | 29,452 | 56,673 | $(1,035)$ | ) 30,479 | 15,906 | 44,366 | 29,452 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14.922 |
| INTEREST INCOME | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 1,350 | 686 | 2,092 | 686 |
| INTEREST COST5 | 59,309 | 61,036 | 36,434 | 41,322 | 37,859 | 35,502 | 19,923 | 55,773 | 23,883 | 37,749 | 30,854 | 29,915 | 43,240 | 34,481 |
| TAXE5 | 83 | 0 | 17,187 | 0 | 8,890 | 0 | 19,603 | 0 | 115,025 | 0 | 62,419 | 0 | 6,400 | 0 |
| NET INCOME H/O GAIN5 | (1,522) | $(15,976)$ | $(55,750)$ | 3,738 | 11,121 | 9,557 | 18,345 | $(10,713)$ | $(68,730)$ | $(23,176)$ | (48,555) | 1,599 | 9,708 | * 10.579 |
| NET INCOME W/ GAINS | $(34,964)$ | $(4,612)$ | $(89,192)$ | 15,102 | $(22,322)$ | 20,922 | $(15,098)$ | 651 | $(79,544)$ | $(11,812)$ | (51,732) | 12,964 | $(23,734)$ | 21,943 |

Appendix Table E. 17 CAITLE RANCH: 70\% O/A OUIPUI TABLE FOR OPIIMISTIC BALANCE 5HEETS

|  | BEGINNING | BA5ELINE | $\begin{gathered} N \underset{O}{0} 1 \\ \text { DEBI } \\ \text { REOUCTION } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | INTERE REOUCTION | $\begin{gathered} \text { OEBT } \\ \text { OEFFERAL } \end{gathered}$ | ASSET SALE NO LEASE | N 0 I N ASSET SALE LEASE BACK | $\begin{aligned} & \text { G EQUITY } \\ & \text { K INFUSION } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT A5SETS | 100,282 | 86,801 | 83,040 | 82,627 | 83,216 | 42,920 | 82,977 | 83,369 |
| BREEOING LIVE5TOCK | 144,504 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 133,139 | 62,824 | 133,139 | 133,139 |
| machinery / Other | 90,563 | 105, 823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 | 105,823 |
| FIXEO A55ET5 | 530,000 | 619,889 | 619,889 | 619,889 | 619,889 | 348,059 | 256,309 | 619,889 |
| total as5ets | 865,349 | *945,652 | 941,891 | 941,478 | 942,067 | 559,627 | 578,248 | 942,220 |
| CURRENT LOAN5 | 233,125 | 431,937 | 272,421 | 381,163 | 279,884 | 284,934 | 26S,009 | 286,40S |
| CURRENT OF INTERMEOIATE aNO LONG TERM LOAN5 | 54,395 | 32,892 | 21,293 | 32,892 | 44,991 | 3,393 | 4,194 | $(51,855)$ |
| OTHER CURRENT LOAN5 | 79,278 | 63,508 | 68,486 | 72,052 | 61,815 | 35,230 | 67,451 | 74,267 |
| INTERMEOIATE LOAN5 | 186,500 | 22,321 | 54,355 | 22,321 | 98,327 | (41) | (70) | 38,211 |
| long term loans | 108,793 | 78,362 | 59,513 | 78,362 | 93,808 | 0 | 0 | 38,068 |
| contingent tax liab. | 146,090 | 164,256 | 164,256 | 164,256 | 164,256 | * 61, SI7 | 89,199 | 164,256 |
| total liabilities | 751,823 | 747,948 | 594,995 | 705,718 | 697,752 | * 366,514 | 380,455 | 504,024 |
| NET WORTH H/ CONT. | 113,526 | 197,705 | 346,896 | 235,761 | 244,315 | 193,112 | 197,793 | * 438,197 |
| NET WORTH H/O CONT. | 259,616 | 361,960 | S11,152 | 400,016 | 408,570 | 254,629 | 286,992 | *602,452 |

Appendix Table E. 18 CAITLE RANCH: 70\% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENT5

|  | $\begin{gathered} \text {-..-8A5ELINE-..... } \\ \text { 8EGINNING ENOING } \end{gathered}$ |  | .-OEBT REOUCTION.BEGINNING ENOING |  | INTEREST REOUCTION 8EGINNING ENOING |  | ..OEBT OEFFERAL-- <br> BEGINNING ENOING |  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ASSET 5ALE } \\ & \text { - NO LEASE.... } \\ & \text { BEGINNING ENOING } \end{aligned}$ |  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55ET 5ALE } \\ & \cdots \text {-LEASE BACK } \\ & \text { BEGINNING ENOING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ |  | EQUITY <br> INFUSION. <br> BEGINNING ENOING |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| GRO5S Revenue | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 156,493 | 89,085 | 167,370 | 159,179 | 167,370 | 159,179 |
| TOTAL EXPENSE5 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 71,132 | 79.122 | 71,132 | 79,122 | 47,947 | 39,514 | 85,019 | 92,667 | 71,132 | 79,122 |
| INCOME FROM OP5. | 86,208 | 69,247 | 86,208 | 69,247 | 86,208 | 69,247 | 86,208 | 69,247 | 98,516 | 38,760 | 72,321 | SS, 701 | 86,208 | 69,247 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 | 12,890 | 14,922 |
| INTEREST INCOME | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 615 | 686 | 2,080 | 686 | 2,823 | 686 |
| INTEREST C05T5 | 56,885 | 55,139 | 34,009 | 39.445 | 36,317 | 33,339 | 17,499 | 50,532 | 21,464 | 27,734 | 29,795 | 2S,441 | 42,230 | 31,007 |
| taxes | 24,990 | 7,364 | 118,514 | 16,194 | 34,027 | 20,355 | 41,306 | 9,343 | 140,903 | 9,649 | 88,913 | 15,339 | 31,669 | 21,638 |
| NET INCOME W/O Gains | 17,838 | 22,351 | $(52,810)$ | 29,215 | 29,369 | 31,161 | 40,909 | 24,980 | $(50,347)$ | 16,985 | (31,416) | 30,529 | 28,023 | * 32,210 |
| NET INCOME W/ GAins | 113,395 | 33,715 | 42,748 | 40,579 | 124,927 | 42,525 | 136,466 | 36,344 | (119) | 28,349 | 3,512 | 41,893 | 123,580 | * 43,574 |

Appendix Table f. 1 HHEAI FARM: 20x 0/A OUTPUI TABLE FOR BA5ELINE BALANCE 5HEET5

|  | BEGINNING | ...E <br> baseline | $\begin{aligned} & \text { N OII N } \\ & \text { OEDBT } \\ & \text { REOUCTION } \end{aligned}$ | G ••• INTERE5T REDUCTION | DEBT DEFFERAL | -••E <br> AS5ET 5ALE ND LEASE | N O I N <br> A55ET 5ALE <br> LEA5E BACK | G <br> EQUITY <br> INFU5IDN |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT A55ET5 | 56,807 | 19,188 | 45,179 | 18,542 | 53,429 | 406,963 | 431, 167 | 18,121 |
| BREEDING LIVESIOCK | 37,544 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 0 | 37,289 | 37,289 |
| MACHINERY / OTHER | 217,405 | 206.499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 168,717 | 206,499 | 206,499 |
| FIXED A5SETS | 1,280,716 | 1,267,042 | 1,267,042 | 1,267,042 | 1,267,042 | 734,639 | 688,676 | 1,267,042 |
| total A5sets | 1,652,472 | 1,530,018 | 1,556,009 | 1,529,312* | , 564,258 | 1,310,379 | 1,363,631 | 528,950 |
| CURRENT LOAN5 | 23,168 | 57,868 | 0 | 39,937 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 5,133 |
| CURRENT OF INTERMEOIATE ano long tern loans | 62,980 | 26,703 | 16,374 | 26,703 | 44,041 | 0 | 5,173 | 7,987 |
| Other Current loans | 38,409 | 30,044 | 31,038 | 32,608 | 27,440 | 34,134 | 36,181 | 34,121 |
| Intermediate loans | 10,160 | 10,531 | 35,100 | 10,531 | 20,490 | 0 | 7,377 | 0 |
| LONG TERM LOAN5 | 155,122 | 52,730 | 61,360 | 52,730 | 109,134 | 0 | 0 | 2,985 |
| CONTINGENT TAX LIAB. | 166,263 | 153,182 | 153,182 | 153,182 | 153,182 | * 81,004 | 88,403 | 153,182 |
| total liasilities | 496,798 | 331,058 | 297,055 | 315,691 | 354,287 | *115,139 | 131,134 | 203,409 |
| NET MORTH W/ CONT. | 1,155,674 | 1,198,959 | 1,258,955 | 1,213,681 | 1,209,971 | 1,195,240 | 1,226,496*1 | 325,541 |
| NET MORIH W/O CONT. | 1,321,937 | 1,352,142 | 1,412,137 | 1,366,863 | 1,363,154 | 1,276,244 | $1,314,900^{*}$ | 1,478,723 |

Appendix Iable F. 2 HHEAI FARM: 20\% 0/A DUTPUT TABLE FDR BASELINE INCOME 5TATEMENT5

|  | $\begin{aligned} & \text {-...-BA5EI } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { LINE-.... } \\ & \text { ENDING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text {--0E8I REOU } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { UCTION-- } \\ & \text { ENDING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { INIEREST RI } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | REDUCTION ENOING | --OE8T OEF BEGINNING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { FERAL-. } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55ET 5AI } \\ & \text { - NO LEAS } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ALE } \\ & 5 E \ldots \text {.... } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{array}{r} \text { A55ET 5 } \\ \cdots \text {-LEA5E } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \end{array}$ | ALE ACK... ENOING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Equi } \\ & \text { …...INFU5 } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { IY } \\ & \text { ION-..... } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| GRD55 REVENUE | 168,817 | 166,957 | 168,817 | 166,957 | 168,817 | 166,957 | 168,817 | 166,957 | 87,885 | 84,249 | 145,587 | 143,726 | 168,817 | 166,957 |
| TOTAL EXPENSE5 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,195 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 37,952 | 41,460 | 18,290 | 85,522 | 86,791 | 94,850 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 18,195 | 54,899 | 18,195 | 54,899 | 18,195 | 54,899 | 18,195 | 54,899 | $(3,990)$ | 34,359 | 3,465 | 40,996 | 18,195 | 54,899 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 |
| Interest income | 1,850 | 835 | 2,014 | 1,799 | 1,856 | 1,007 | 1,850 | 5,081 | 15,821 | 19,106 | 18,072 | 20,106 | 6.155 | 1,281 |
| INTERE5T C05I5 | 31,103 | 14,885 | 21,580 | 11,228 | 20,020 | 8,980 | 494 | 20,223 | 5,925 | 0 | 16,746 | 2,062 | 30,213 | 4,994 |
| TAXE5 | 1,435 | 28,124 | 10,801 | 30,516 | 14,285 | 31,459 | 26,164 | 26,917 | 86,298 | 33,937 | 76,766 | 35,693 | 9,133 | 33,475 |
| NEt income m/d gains | 1,052 | 35,351 | $(52,621)$ | 31,580 | 5,290 | 38,093 | 12,931 | 35,466 | $(60,841)$ | 42,155 | $(52,429)$ | * 45,973 | 4,489 | 40,337 |
| NET INCOME W/ GAIN5 | 20,709 | 24,064 | $(32,969)$ | 26,293 | 24,947 | 26,806 | 32,588 | 24,179 | $(41,165)$ | 27,552 | $(32,718)$ | * 34,686 | 24,147 | 29,050 |

Appendix Table f. 3 WHEAT FARM: 20\% 0/A OUIPUT TABLE FOR PE55INISTIC 8ALANCE 5NEET5

|  | 8EGINNING | $\cdots-E$ BASELINE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { NoII N } \\ & \text { OEST } \\ & \text { REOUCTION } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { G } \\ & \text { INTEREST } \\ & \text { REOUCTION } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} -O- \\ \text { OE\&T } \\ \text { DEFFRAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | A55ET 5ALE NO LEA5E | $\begin{aligned} & \text { NDI N } \\ & \text { AS5ET 5ALE } \\ & \text { LEASE BACX } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { GEUITY } \\ & \text { EQFUSION } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT A55ET5 | 56,807 | 20,089 | 18, 121 | 19,044 | 30,766 | 391,304 | 403,846 | 18,900 |
| 8REEOING LIVE5TOCK | 37,544 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 0 | 37,289 | 37,289 |
| machinery / Otner | 271,405 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 168,717 | 206,499 | 206,499 |
| FIXEO A55ET5 | 1,280,716 | 1,153,877 | 1,153,877 | 1,153,877 | 1,153,877 | 674,715 | 633,348 | ,153,877 |
| total assets | 1,652,472 | 1,417,754 | 1,415,786 | 1,416,709* | 1,428,431 | 1,234,796 | 1,280,981 | ,416,565 |
| Current loans | 23,168 | 90,182 | 1,790 | 66,438 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 39,819 |
| CURRENT OF INTERMEOIAIE ANO LONG TERM LOAN5 | 62,980 | 26,703 | 16,374 | 26,703 | 44,041 | 0 | 5,173 | 7,987 |
| OTHER CURRENT LOAN5 | 38,409 | 17,002 | 18,952 | 21,172 | 14,688 | 29,153 | 27,669 | 22,328 |
| INTERMEOIATE LOAN5 | 70,160 | 10,531 | 35,100 | 10,531 | 20,490 | 0 | 7,377 | 0 |
| LONG TERM LOAN5 | 155,722 | 52,730 | 61,360 | 52,730 | 109,134 | 0 | 0 | 2,985 |
| conilngent tax liab. | 166,263 | 126,254 | 126,254 | 126,254 | 126,254 | *66,745 | 75,237 | 126,254 |
| total liabilities | 496,798 | 323,402 | 259,829 | 303,827 | 314,606 | *95,897 | 115,456 | 199,373 |
| NET HORTH H/ CONT. | 1,155,674 | 1,094,352 | 1,155,956 | 1,112,881 | 1,113,825 | 1,138,899 | 1,165,525* | 217,192 |
| NET HORTH H/O CONT. | 1,321,937 | 1,220,606 | 1,282,210 | 1,239,135 | 1,240,078 | 1,205,643 | 1,240, $762 \times 1$ | ,343,446 |

Appendix Table F. 4 UNEAT FARH: 20\% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PE5SIMI5TIC INCOME SIATMENTS

|  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ?...-8A5EL } \\ & \text { 8EGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { INE--..- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text {-.0EBI REOU } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { JCTION-- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | INTEREST RE 8EGINNING | $\begin{array}{r} \text { REOUCTION } \\ \text { ENOING } \\ \hline \end{array}$ | --OE8T OEFF 8EGINNING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ERAL-- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55ET 5AI } \\ & \ldots-\operatorname{AN} \text { LEAS } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | ALE ENOING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55EI 5 } \\ & \text {-LEA5E } 8 \\ & \text { 8EGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | 5ALE AACK..ENOING | $\begin{array}{r} \text { Equi } \\ \text {-......infu5 } \\ \text { 8EGINNING } \end{array}$ | Y <br> ON-...- <br> ENOING |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| GRO55 REVENUE | 151,936 | 150,261 | 151,936 | 150,261 | 151,936 | 150,261 | 151,936 | 150,261 | 79,097 | 75,824 | 131,028 | 129,354 | 151,936 | 150,261 |
| TOTAL EXPENSE5 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 85,791 | 94,850 | 37,952 | 41,460 | 78,290 | 85,522 | 86,791 | 94,850 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 1,313 | 38,204 | 1,313 | 38,204 | 1,313 | 38,204 | 1,313 | 38,204 | $(12,719)$ | 25,934 | $(11,093)$ | 26,623 | 1,313 | 38,204 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 |
| INTEREST INCOME | 1,731 | 121 | 1,789 | 1,262 | 1,737 | 721 | 1,731 | 4,048 | 15,644 | 18,388 | 17.769 | 18,849 | 5,804 | 839 |
| INTERE5T C05T5 | 31,664 | 17,487 | 21,817 | 12,414 | 20,380 | 10,129 | 715 | 20,223 | 5,925 | 0 | 16,746 | 2,062 | 30,721 | 7,218 |
| taxes | 0 | 14,302 | 59,765 | 18,387 | 3,413 | 19,607 | 15,228 | 14,165 | 80,598 | 28,955 | 67,996 | 27,180 | 0 | 20,844 |
| NEI INCOME W/O GAIN5 | $(9,075)$ | 29,762 | $(58,935)$ | 31,300 | $(1,197)$ | 31,814 | 6,645 | 30,490 | $(64,112)$ | 37,993 | $(58,521)$ | * 38,856 | $(4,060)$ | 33,607 |
| NEI INCOME H/ GAINS | (102,582) | 18,475 | $(152,442)$ | 20,013 | $(94,704)$ | 20,527 | $(86,862)$ | 19,203 | $(104,361)$ | 23,391 | $(94,197)$ | *27,569 | $(97,567)$ | 22,320 |

Appendix Table f. 5 WHEAI FARM: 20\% 0/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC BALANCE 5HEET5

|  | 8EGINNING | BASELINE | $\begin{gathered} \text { OE8T } \\ \text { REOUCTION } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | INTEREST REQUCTIOH | $\begin{gathered} \text { OE8T } \\ \text { OEFFERAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | A55ET 5ALE no Lease | A55ET 5ALE <br> LEASE BACK | equity INFUSION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSET5 | 56,807 | 18,121 | 68,068 | 18,121 | 86,972 | 419,586 | 440,736 | 39,921 |
| breeoing livesiock | 37,544 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 0 | 37,289 | 37,289 |
| machinery / OTHER | 271,405 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 168,717 | 206,499 | 206,499 |
| FIXEO A55ET5 | 1,280,716 | 1,493,372 | 1,493,372 | 1,493,372 | 1,493,372 | 854,488 | 799,332 | 493,372 |
| TOTAL A5SET5 | 1,652,472 | 1,755,280 | 1,806,227 | 1,755,280* | ,824,131 | ,442,850 | 1,483,856 | 777,080 |
| CURRENT LOAN5 | 23,168 | 10,605 | 0 | 5,437 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| current of intermeolate ano long term loans | 62,980 | 26,703 | 16,374 | 26,703 | 44,041 | 0 | 5,173 | 7,987 |
| other current loans | 38,409 | 54,417 | 55,430 | 56,542 | 44,558 | 43,416 | 59,533 | 58,400 |
| INIERMEOIATE LOAN5 | 70,160 | 10,531 | 35,100 | 10,531 | 20,490 | 0 | 7,377 | 0 |
| LONG IERM LOAN5 | 155,722 | 52,730 | 61,360 | 52,730 | 109,134 | 0 | 0 | 2,985 |
| CONTINGENT TAX LiAb. | 166,263 | 207,040 | 207,040 | 207,040 | 207,040 | * 109,523 | 114,735 | 207,040 |
| total liagilities | 496,798 | 362,025 | 375,303 | 358,983 | 425,262 | * 152,940 | 186,818 | 276,412 |
| NEI WORTH H/ CONT. | 1,155,674 | 1,393,254 | 1,430,924 | 1,396,297 | 1,398,869 | 1,289,911 | 1,297,038*1 | ,500,668 |
| NET WORTH W/O CONT. | 1,321,937 | 1,600,294 | 1,637,964 | 1,603,337 | 1,605,908 | 1,399,434 | 1,411,773*1 | 1,707,708 |

Appendix Table F. 6 WHEAT FARM: $20 \%$ O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISIIC INCOME 5TATEMENTS

|  | $\begin{gathered} \cdots-8 \text { 85EL } \\ \text { 8EGINNING } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { 1NE } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { - OEBT REOU } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { CTION-- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { INTEREST RE } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | EOUCTION <br> ENOING | $\begin{aligned} & \text {--OEBT OEFF } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | ERAL-ENOING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55ET 5AL } \\ & \hdashline-- \text { NO LEAS } \\ & \text { QEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | LE E.... ENOING | $\begin{array}{r} \text { A55ET 5A } \\ \cdots \text {-LEA5E BA } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \end{array}$ | LE CK--ENOING | $\begin{aligned} & \text { EQUI } \\ & \ldots-\ldots \text { INFU5 } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | TY ION..... <br> ENOING |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| GRO55 revenue | 202,581 | 200,348 | 202,581 | 200,348 | 202,581 | 200,348 | 202,581 | 200,348 | 105,462 | 101,099 | 174,705 | 172,472 | 202,581 | 200.348 |
| total expenses | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 37,952 | 41,460 | 78,290 | 85,522 | 86,791 | 94,850 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 51,958 | 88,291 | 51,958 | 88,291 | 51,958 | 88,291 | 51,958 | 88,291 | 13,587 | 51,209 | 32,583 | 69,741 | 51,958 | 88,291 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 |
| interest income | 2,374 | 1,449 | 2.630 | 2,526 | 2,381 | 1,471 | 2,374 | 6,526 | 16,193 | 19,606 | 18,678 | 20,472 | 6,858 | 1,683 |
| INIERE5T COSTS | 30,080 | 11,993 | 21,415 | 10,650 | 19,547 | 7,672 | 157 | 20,223 | 5,925 | 0 | 16,746 | 2,062 | 29,924 | 4,038 |
| TAXE5 | 28,162 | 53,638 | 104,965 | 54,907 | 32,728 | 55,934 | 49,578 | 44,036 | 112,205 | 43,218 | 110,396 | 59,044 | 30,134 | 57,878 |
| NET INCOME W/O GAIN5 | 15,634 | 46,735 | $(52,247)$ | 47,886 | 21,609 | 48,781 | 24,142 | *53,184 | $(68,804)$ | 50,223 | $(56,335)$ | 51,733 | 18,304 | 50,684 |
| NET INCOME W/ GAINS | 261,621 | 35,448 | 193,740 | 36,599 | 267.596 | 37,494 | 270,129 | * 41,897 | 70,720 | 35,621 | 73,973 | 40,446 | 264,290 | 39,397 |

Appendix Table f. 7 hheal farm: 40\% 0/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR 8A5ELINE BALANCE 5HEETS

|  | BEGINNING | BA5ELINE | $\begin{gathered} \text { OEBT } \\ \text { REOUCTION } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | INTERE5T REDUCTION | $\begin{gathered} \text { DEBT } \\ \text { DEFFERAL } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | A55ET 5ALE NO LEASE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A55ET SALE } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | G EOUITY <br> INFU5ION |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT A5set5 | 56,807 | 27,420 | 22,917 | 23,111 | 21,515 | 47,515 | 72,265 | 24,228 |
| BREEOING LIVESTOCK | 37,544 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 0 | 37,289 | 37,289 |
| MACHINERY / OIHER | 271,405 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 168,777 | 206,499 | 206,499 |
| FIXEO A5SET5 | 1,280,716 | 1,267,042 | 1,267,042 | 1,267,042 | 1,267,042 | 734,639 | 688,676 1 | ,267,042 |
| TOTAL ASSETS | 1,652,472 | *1,538,249 | 1,533,747 | 1,533,940 | 1,532,345 | 950,931 | 1,004,728 | 535,058 |
| CURRENT LOAN5 | 47,656 | 406,910 | 215,967 | 335,397 | 156,72] | 0 | 0 | 271,570 |
| current of intermeoiate ano LONG IERM LOANS | 129,549 | 49,312 | 27,558 | 49,312 | 84,788 | 0 | 5,173 | 16,430 |
| Other current loans | 39,031 | 10,349 | 19,636 | 23,887 | 13,796 | 26,401 | 28,607 | 25,093 |
| Intermeoiate loans | 144,320 | 14,013 | 63,481 | 14,013 | 34,687 | 0 | 7,377 | 0 |
| LONG TERM LOAN5 | 320,320 | 108,465 | 126,216 | 108,465 | 224,489 | 0 | 0 | 6,141 |
| CONTINGENT TAX LIAB. | 166,263 | 153,182 | 153,182 | 153,182 | 153,182 | *81,004 | 88,403 | 153,182 |
| total Llabilities | 827,235 | 742,232 | 606,039 | 684,256 | 667,662 | *107,405 | 129,560 | 472,416 |
| NET WORTH W/ CONT. | 825,237 | 796,018 | 927,708 | 849,684 | 864,683 | 843,526 | 875,168*1 | 062,642 |
| NET WORTH W/O CONT. | 991,499 | 949,200 | 1,080,890 | 1,002,867 | 1,017,865 | 924,530 | 963,572* | 215,824 |

Appendix Table f. 8 HIEAT FARM: 40\% 0/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE INCOME STATEMENT5

|  | BA5ELINE $\qquad$ --OE8T REOUCIION-- |  |  |  | INTEREST REOUCTION 8EGINNING ENOING |  | --OEBT OEFFERAL--BEGINNING ENOING |  | A55ET 5ALE -..-NO LEASE-... 8EGINNING ENOING |  | $\begin{gathered} \text { ASSEI 5ALE } \\ \cdots-L E A 5 E \text { BACK-.. } \\ \text { BEGINNING ENOING } \end{gathered}$ |  | $\begin{gathered} \text { EQUITY } \\ \hdashline \text { BEGINNINGSION........ } \end{gathered}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| gross revenue | 168,817 | 166,957 | 168,817 | 166,957 | 168,817 | 166,957 | 168,817 | 166,957 | 87,885 | 84,249 | 145,587 | 143,726 | 168,817 | 166,957 |
| TOTAL EXPENSES | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 37,952 | 41,460 | 78,290 | 85,522 | 86,791 | 94,850 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 18,195 | 54,899 | 18,195 | 54,899 | 18,195 | 54,899 | 18,195 | 54,899 | $(3,990)$ | 34,359 | 3,465 | 40,996 | 18,195 | 54,899 |
| NON-farm income | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 |
| INTEREST INCOME | 1,546 | 121 | 1,787 | 721 | 1,560 | 721 | 1,546 | 1,293 | 6,852 | 1,391 | 9,097 | 2,280 | 9,933 | 721 |
| INTEREST COST5 | 60,999 | 52,596 | 39,752 | 39,065 | 39,255 | 30,378 | 1,707 | 45,143 | 17,718 | 371 | 28,768 | 2,062 | 58,704 | 29,404 |
| taxe5 | 0 | 0 | 132,706 | 13,898 | 3,001 | 18,099 | 25,256 | 9,488 | 73,774 | 26,203 | 66,269 | 28,118 | 0 | 18,012 |
| net income m/o gains | $(21,114)$ | 25,651 | (132,931) | 25,283 | $(2,956)$ | ) 29,769 | 12,323 | 24,187 | $(69,086)$ | 31,801 | $(62,930)$ | *35,721 | $(11,032)$ | 30,830 |
| NET INCOME W/ GAINS | $(2,057)$ | 14,364 | $(113,274)$ | 13,996 | 16,701 | 18,482 | 31,980 | 12,900 | $(49,410)$ | 17,199 | $(43,278)$ | *24,434 | 8,626 | 19,543. |

Appendix lable t. 9 WHEAI FARM: 40\% O/A OUIPUI TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

|  | 8EGINNING | - - 8ASELINE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { N O I } \\ & \text { OEUT } \\ & \text { REDUCIIDN } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | G <br> INTEREST REDUCTION | 0E8T DEFFERAL | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ASSEI 5ALE } \\ & \text { ND LEASE } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & N 0 \text { I N } \\ & \text { AS5ET } 5 A L E \\ & \text { LEA5E BACK } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { G Equity } \\ & \text { X INFUSION } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSET5 | 56,807 | 29,231 | 24,264 | 23,934 | 22,499 | 24,615 | 37,006 | 25,735 |
| 8REEOING LIVESTOCK | 37,544 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 0 | 37,289 | 37,289 |
| machinery / Other | 271,405 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 168,777 | 206,499 | 206,499 |
| FIXEO A5SETS | 1,280,716 | 1,153,877 | 1,153,871 | 1,153,877 | 1,153,877 | 674,715 | 633,348 | 1,153,877 |
| total assets | 1,652,472 | * 1,426,896 | 1,421,928 | 1,421,599 | 1,420,164 | 868,106 | 914,142 | 1,423,400 |
| current loans | 47,656 | 471,867 | 267,226 | 382,809 | 192,451 | 0 | 0 | 329,637 |
| current of intermediate ano lowg tern loans | 129,549 | 49,312 | 27,558 | 49,312 | 84,788 | 0 | 5,173 | 16,430 |
| Other Current loans | 39,031 | 12,063 | 6,976 | 6,771 | 6,541 | 19,253 | 16,213 | 8,483 |
| Intermediate loans | 144,320 | 14,013 | 63,481 | 14,013 | 34,687 | 0 | 7,377 | 0 |
| long term loans | 320,320 | 108,465 | 126,216 | 108,465 | 224,489 | 0 | 0 | 6,141 |
| CONTINGENT TAX LIA8. | 166,263 | 126,254 | 126,254 | 126,254 | 126,254 | *57,769 | 65,120 | 126,254 |
| total liasilities | 827,235 | 787,974 | 617,710 | 687,623 | 669,209 | *77,022 | 93,882 | 486,945 |
| NEI MORTH W/ CONT. | 825,237 | 638,922 | 804,219 | 733,976 | 750,955 | 791,084 | 820,259 | *936,455 |
| NET MORTH W/O CONT. | 991,499 | 765,175 | 930,472 | 860,230 | 871,209 | 848,853 | 885,379*1 | 1,062,709 |

Appendix Table F. 10 WHEAT FARM: $40 \pi$ 0/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

|  | --..-BASELINE-...- --OE8T REOUCTIDN.BEGINNING ENOING BEGINNING ENDING |  |  |  | INTEREST REOUCTION BEGINNING ENOING |  | -DE8T DEFFERAL--BEGINNING ENOING |  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { A5SET 5ALE } \\ & \text { BEGINIEASE LE. } \\ & \text { BENOING } \end{aligned}$ |  | ASSET 5ALE ---LEA5E 8ACK... <br> BEGINNING <br> ENDING |  | equity -.....1NFU510N 8EGINNING ENOING |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| GRO55 REVENUE | 151,936 | 150,261 | 151,936 | 150,261 | 151,936 | 150,261 | 151,936 | 150,261 | 79,097 | 75,824 | 131,028 | 129,354 | 151,936 | 150,261 |
| TDTAL EXPENSE5 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 37,952 | 41,460 | 78,290 | 85,522 | 86,791 | 94,850 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 1,313 | 38,204 | 1,313 | 38,204 | 1,313 | 38,204 | 1,313 | 38,204 | $(12,779)$ | 25,934 | $(11,093)$ | 26,623 | 1,313 | 38,204 |
| non-farm income | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 |
| INTEREST INCOME | 1,367 | 121 | 1,609 | 721 | 1,383 | 721 | 1,367 | 842 | 6,669 | 960 | 8,794 | 1,271 | 9,581 | 721 |
| INIERE5T C05T5 | 61,785 | 59,014 | 40,537 | 43,652 | 39,758 | 33,167 | 2,040 | 47,432 | 17,949 | 1,192 | 29,155 | 3,107 | 59,153 | 34,629 |
| TAXE5 | 0 | 0 | 121,640 | 0 | 0 | 238 | 14,104 | 1,371 | 68,502 | 19,056 | 61,696 | 15,724 | 0 | 0 |
| NET INCOME W/O GAINS | $(39,560)$ | 2,536 | (139,711) | 17,899 | $(17,517)$ | 28,145 | 6,082 | 12,868 | (73,017) | 29,273 | $(73,605)$ | *31,696 | $(28,714)$ | 26,922 |
| NET INCOME W/ GAINS | $(133,067)$ | $(8,751)$ | (233,218) | 6,612 | $(111,024)$ | 16,858 | $(87,426)$ | 1,581 | $(113,265)$ | 14,671 | $(109,282)$ | *20,409 | $(122,221)$ | 15,635 |

Appendix Table F. 11 WHEAT FARM: 40\% 0/A OUIPUI TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC 8ALANCE SHEETS

|  | 8EGINNING | - - E BASELINE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Notil } \\ & \text { OEST } \\ & \text { REOUCTION } \end{aligned}$ | INTEREST REOUCTION | 0E8T OEFFERAL | $\begin{gathered} \text { ASSET SALE } \\ \text { NO LEASE } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & N O \text { I N } \\ & \text { A5SET SALE } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { EQUITY } \\ \text { INFU5ION } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSETS | 56,807 | 25,420 | 21,633 | 22,202 | 20,401 | 75,866 | 117,341 | 22,720 |
| 8REEOING LIVESTOCK | 37,544 | 37.289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 0 | 37,289 | 37,289 |
| machinery / other | 277,405 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 168,777 | 206,499 | 206,499 |
| FIXEO ASSETS | 1,280,716 | 1,493,372 | 1,493,372 | 1,493,372 | 1,493,372 | 854,488 | 199,332 | 493,372 |
| total ASSETS | 1,652,472 | *1,762,579 | 1,758,792 | 1,759,361 | 1,757,560 | 1,099,13I | 1,160,461 | 759,879 |
| CURRENT LOANS | 47,656 | 333.782 | 173,196 | 288,318 | 121,336 | 0 | 0 | 219,301 |
| current of intermediate ANO LONG TERM LOANS | 129,549 | 49,312 | 21,558 | 49,312 | 84,788 | 0 | 5,173 | 16,430 |
| OTHER CURRENT LOANS | 39,031 | 38,456 | 39,867 | 43,694 | 36,362 | 36,175 | 43,446 | 45,184 |
| intermeolate loans | 144,320 | 14,013 | 63,481 | 14,013 | 34,687 | 0 | 7,371 | 0 |
| LONG TERM LOANS | 320,320 | 108,465 | 126,216 | 108,465 | 224,489 | 0 | 0 | 6,141 |
| contingent tax lias. | 166,263 | 207,040 | 207,040 | 207,040 | 201,040 | *109,523 | 114,735 | 207,040 |
| total liabilities | 827,235 | 751,068 | 637,357 | 710,841 | 708,701 | * 145,699 | 170,731 | 494,096 |
| NET HORTH W/ CONT. | 825,237 | 1,011,511 | 1,121,435 | 1,048,521 | 1,048,860 | 953,432 | 989,729* 1 | 265,783 |
| NET HORTH W/O CONT. | 991,499 | 1,218,551 | 1,328,475 | 1,255,560 | 1,255,900 | 1,062,956 1 | 1,104,464*1 | ,472,822 |


|  | $\begin{aligned} & \text {----BA5EL } \\ & \text { gEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { INE--.-- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text {--oEBT REOUC } \\ & \text { BEGINIING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { UCIION-- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | INTEREST RE 8EGINNING | EOUCTION ENOING | $\begin{aligned} & \text {-0E8T OEFI } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { FERAL .- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ASSET SAL } \\ & \text {---NO LEA5 } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | ALE E-... ENO1NG | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ASSEI 5AI } \\ & \ldots \text { LEASE 8AC } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | ALE ACK... ENOING | $\begin{array}{r} \text { EQU1 } \\ \text { OEGINNINGU5 } \end{array}$ | TY IONENOING |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| gross revenue | 202,581 | 200,348 | 202,581 | 200,348 | 202,581 | 200,348 | 202,581 | 200,348 | 105,462 | 101,099 | 174,705 | 172,472 | 202,581 | 200.348 |
| total expenses | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 37,952 | 41,460 | 18,290 | 85,522 | 86,791 | 94,850 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 51,958 | 88,291 | 51,958 | 88,291 | 51,958 | 88,291 | 51,958 | 88,291 | 13,587 | 51,209 | 32,583 | 69,741 | 51,958 | 88,291 |
| NON-FARM Income | 19,545 | 22.626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22.626 |
| interest income | 1.903 | 121 | 2,134 | 721 | 1,914 | 721 | 1,903 | 1,759 | 7,217 | 2,565 | 9,703 | 4,321 | 10,635 | 721 |
| INTEREST COSTS | 59,632 | 46,150 | 38,712 | 35,448 | 38,381 | 27,730 | 1,042 | 43,106 | 17,691 | 0 | 28,512 | 2,062 | 58.088 | 24,903 |
| IAXES | 10,655 | 29,872 | 157,479 | 35,162 | 25,025 | 38,645 | 48,560 | 32,910 | 85,175 | 35,978 | 83,128 | 42,957 | 16,169 | 39,366 |
| NET Income m/o gains | 3,120 | 35,615 | $(122,554)$ | 41,028 | 10,012 | 45,263 | 23,804 | 36,661 | $(62,517)$ | 40,423 | $(49,810)$ | * 51,674 | 7,882 | 47,369 |
| NET INCOME W/ GAINS | 249,107 | 24,328 | 123,433 | 29,741 | 255,999 | 33,976 | 269,791 | 25,374 | 17,008 | 25,821 | 80,498 | * 40,387 | 253,869 | 36,082 |

Appendix Table f. 13 WHEAT FARM: $70 x$ 0/A OUIPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE BALANCE 5HEETS

|  | 8EGINNING | 8A5ELINE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Not } 1 \text { N } \\ & \text { DEDUCTION } \end{aligned}$ | interest REOUCTION | 0EBT OEFFERAL | $\begin{gathered} \text { A55ET 5ALE } \\ \text { NO LEA5E } \end{gathered}$ | $N O$ I N A55ET SALE LEASE BACK | $\begin{aligned} & \text { E Equity } \\ & \times \text { INFUSION } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSETS | 56,807 | 41,333 | 32,431 | 30,636 | 29,154 | 24,404 | 31,324 | 34,84I |
| Breeoing livestock | 37,544 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 0 | 37,289 | 37,289 |
| MACHINERY / OTHER | 277,405 | 206.499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 168,717 | 206,499 | 206,499 |
| FIXEO ASSETS | 1,280,716 | I, 267,042 | 1,267,042 | I, 267.042 | 1,267,042 | 734,639 | 688,676 | 1,267,042 |
| total assets | 1,652.472 | *1,552,163 | 1,543,261 | 1,541,466 | 1,539,984 | 921,820 | 963,787 | 1,545,671 |
| CURRENT LOANS | 84,392 | 996,968 | 619,456 | 822,233 | 480,458 | 640,768 | 618,016 | 721,647 |
| CURRENT OF INTERMEOIATE ANO LONG TERM LOANS | 229,412 | 83,053 | 44,313 | 83,053 | 145,863 | (0) | 5,173 | 29,095 |
| other current loans | 39,964 | 24,599 | 15,482 | 13,431 | 12,125 | 15,672 | 15,414 | 17,950 |
| Intermeoiate loans | 255,569 | 19,412 | 105,706 | 19,412 | 56,034 | 0 | 1,377 | 0 |
| LONG TERM LOANS | 567,239 | 192,076 | 223,510 | 192,076 | 397,536 | 0 | 0 | 10,876 |
| CONTINGENT TAX LIAB. | [66,263 | 153,182 | 153,182 | 153,182 | 153,182 | *70,111 | 76,515 | 153,182 |
| total liabilities | 1,322,936 | 1,469,290 | 1,161,650 | 1,283,388 | 1,245,200 | 726,551 | *722,495 | 932,751 |
| NET WORTH W/ CONT. | 329,536 | 82,874 | 381,611 | 258,078 | 294,784 | 201,269 | 241,292 | *612,920 |
| NET HORTH W/O CONT. | 495,799 | 236,056 | 534,794 | 411,260 | 447,966 | 271,380 | 317,808 | *766,103 |

Appendix Table f. 14 WIEAT FARM: $70 \%$ O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE INCOME STATEMENI5

|  | $\begin{aligned} & \text {.....-BASEL } \\ & \text { BEGINNING } \end{aligned}$ | INE...... ENOING | $\begin{gathered} \text { - OEBT REOU } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | CTION-. ENOING | 1NTEREST RE BEGINNING | EOUCTION <br> ENOING | $\begin{gathered} --0 E 8 T \text { OEFF } \\ \text { BEGINNING } \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { FERAL-- } \\ & \text { ENOING } \end{aligned}$ | AS5ET SAL -..-NO LEASE 8EGINNING | Le ENOING | $\begin{array}{r} \text { ASSEI SA } \\ \hdashline \text {-LEASE BA } \\ \text { 8EGINNING } \end{array}$ | ALE BACK... ENOING | $\begin{array}{r} \text { EQUI } \\ \ldots \text { BEGINNING } \end{array}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Gross revenue | 168,817 | 166,957 | 168,817 | 166,957 | 168,817 | 166.957 | 168,817 | 166,957 | 87,885 | 84,249 | 145,587 | 143,726 | 168,817 | 166.957 |
| TOTAL EXPENSE5 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 37,952 | 41,460 | 78,290 | 85,522 | 86,791 | 94,850 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 18, 195 | 54,899 | 18,195 | 54,899 | 18, 195 | 54,899 | 18,195 | 54,899 | $(3,990)$ | 34,359 | 3,465 | 40,996 | 18,195 | 54,899 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 19.545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22.626 |
| INTEREST INCOME | 1,001 | 121 | 1,428 | 721 | 1,029 | 721 | 1,001 | 721 | 644 | 721 | 792 | 721 | 15,599 | 721 |
| INIEREST COSTS | 106.187 | 115,691 | 68,558 | 87,962 | 68,325 | 65,699 | 3,695 | 93,709 | 59,440 | 61,757 | 67,252 | 61,381 | 101,380 | 72.310 |
| TAXE5 | 0 | 0 | 210,903 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 23,557 | 0 | 58,757 | 0 | 55,44I | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| net income w/o gains | (67.447) | $(37,445)$ | $(240,294)$ | $(9,716)$ | $(29,556)$ | * 12,547 | 11,488 | $(15,463)$ | $(101,999)$ | $(4,051)$ | $(98,890)$ | 2,962 | $(48,042)$ | 5,936 |
| NET INCOME W/ GAINS | (47, 789) | $(48,732)$ | $(220,636)$ | (21,003) | $(9,899)$ | * 1,260 | 31,146 | $(26,750)$ | $(82,323)$ | $(18,653)$ | $(79,239)$ | (8,325) | $(28,384)$ | $(5,351)$ |

Appendix table f. 15 hheal farg: $70 \%$ 0/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC balance sheets

|  | 8EGINNING | 8ASELINE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { N OII N } \\ & \text { DEBT } \\ & \text { REOUCTION } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { N G G } \\ & \text { INTEREST } \\ & \text { REOUCTION } \end{aligned}$ | OEBT OEFFERAL | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ASSET SALE } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \end{aligned}$ | N I I N N ASET SALE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { G Equity } \\ & \text { X INFSION } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENT ASSEIS | 56,807 | 43, 144 | 33,915 | 31,733 | 30,302 | 25,295 | 32,818 | 36,615 |
| 8REEOING LIVESTOCK | 37,544 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 0 | 37,289 | 37,289 |
| machinery / other | 277,405 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 168,717 | 206,499 | 206,499 |
| fixeo assets | 1,280,716 | I, 153,877 | 1,153,877 | I, 153,877 | I, 153,877 | 674,715 | 633,348 | 1,153,877 |
| TOTAL ASSETS | 1,652,472 | *1,440,809 | 1,431,579 | 1,429,398 | I, 427,967 | 868,786 | 909,954 | 1,434,280 |
| current loans | 84,392 | 1,067,925 | 676,505 | 887,384 | 523,286 | 678,523 | 679,344 | 791,019 |
| CURRENT OF INTERHEOIATE aNO LONG TERM LOANS | 229,412 | 83,053 | 44,313 | 83,053 | 145,863 | (0) | 5, I73 | 29,095 |
| Other current loans | 39,964 | 26,313 | 16,860 | 14,454 | 13.160 | 16,584 | 16,895 | 19,626 |
| intermeoiate loans | 255,569 | 19,412 | 105,706 | 19,412 | 56,034 | 0 | 7,377 | 0 |
| LONG TERM LOANS | 567,239 | 192,076 | 223,510 | 192,076 | 397,536 | 0 | 0 | 10,876 |
| contingent tax liab. | 166,263 | 126,254 | 126,254 | 126,254 | 126,254 | *57,769 | 65,120 | 126,254 |
| TOTAL LIA8ILITIES | 1,322,936 | 1,515,032 | I, 193, 148 | 1,322,632 | 1,262,133 | *752,876 | 713,909 | 976,869 |
| NET MORTH W/ COMT. | 329,536 | $(74,222)$ | 238,432 | 106,766 | 165,834 | 115,910 | 136,045 | * 457,411 |
| NET HORTH W/O CONT. | 495,799 | 52,031 | 364,685 | 233,020 | 292,087 | 173,679 | 201, 165 | *583,664 |

Appendix Table F. 16 WHEAT FARM: $70 \%$ O/A OUTPUT TA8LE FOR PESSIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

|  | -----8aseline..... <br> 8EGINNING ENOING |  | --OE8T REOUCTION-BEGINNING ENOING |  | INTEREST REOUCTION geginning enoing |  | .-OE8T OEFFERAL-8EGINIING ENOING |  | ASSET SALE -..- NO LEASE-... 8EGINMING ENOING |  | $\begin{gathered} \text { ASSET SALE } \\ \text {-IEASE BACK- } \\ \text { BEGINNING EMOING } \end{gathered}$ |  | EQUITY—.-INFUSION-......BEGINHING ENOING |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| gross reverue | 151,936 | 150,261 | 151,936 | [50,26I | 151,936 | [50,26I | 151,936 | ISO, 261 | 79,097 | 75,824 | 131,028 | 129,354 | 151,936 | 150,26 |
| TOTAL EXPENSES | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 37,952 | 41,460 | 78,290 | 85,522 | 86,791 | 94,850 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | I, 313 | 38,204 | 1,313 | 38,204 | I, 313 | 38,204 | 1,313 | 38,204 | $(12,779)$ | 25,934 | $(11,093)$ | 26,623 | 1,313 | 38,204 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 |
| injerest income | 822 | 721 | 1,249 | 721 | 852 | 72 I | 822 | 721 | 644 | 721 | 644 | 721 | 15,248 | 721 |
| INTEREST COSTS | 106,972 | 122,110 | 69,344 | 93,085 | 68,829 | 69,573 | 4,378 | 97,507 | 60,027 | 64,974 | 67,940 | 66,724 | 101,804 | 78,581 |
| TAXES | 0 | 0 | 200,556 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 10,776 | 0 | 56,062 | 0 | 51,016 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| net income h/o gains | $(85,293)$ | $(60,559)$ | $(247,793)$ | $(31,535)$ | (47, 118) | * $(8,022)$ | 6,526 | $(35,957)$ | $(108,680)$ | $(15,693)$ | $(109,861)$ | $(16,754)$ | $(65,698)$ | $(17,031)$ |
| MET INCOME W/ GAINS | $(178,800)$ | $(71,846)$ | (341, 300) | $(42,822)$ | $(140,626)$ | * 19,309$)$ | (86,981) | $(47,244)$ | $(148,929)$ | $(30,295)$ | (145,537) | $(28,041)$ | $(159,206)$ | $(28,318)$ |

APpendix table f. 17 UHEAT FARM: $70 \%$ O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISIIC BALANCE SHEETS

|  | BEGIMNING | - BASELINE | $\begin{aligned} & \text { N OEBI N } \\ & \text { OEBTION } \\ & \text { REOUCTIO } \end{aligned}$ |  | $\begin{gathered} \text { OEBT } \\ \text { OEFFERAL } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ASSET SALE } \\ & \text { NO LEASE } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & N O 1 \quad{ }^{N} 1 \\ & \text { ASSES SALE } \\ & \text { LEASE BACK } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { G EQUITY } \\ & \text { K INFUSION } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| CURRENI ASSEIS | 56,807 | 38,164 | 30,018 | 29,172 | 27,687 | 22,744 | 28,639 | 32,254 |
| breeoing livestock | 37,544 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 37,289 | 0 | 37,289 | 37,289 |
| MaCHINERY / OTHER | 271,40S | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 206,499 | 168,777 | 206,499 | 206,499 |
| FIXEO ASSETS | 1,280,716 | 1,493,372 | 1,493,372 | 1,493,372 | 1,493, 372 | 854,488 | 799,332 | 1,493,372 |
| fotal assets | 1,652,472 | * 1,77S,323 | 1,767,177 | 1,766,331 | 1,764,846 | 1,046,009 | 1,071,758 | 1,769,413 |
| CURRENT LOANS | 84,392 | 874,252 | 528,801 | 739,239 | 429,936 | S75,982 | 514,214 | 623,631 |
| CURRENT OF Intermeoiale ANO LONG TERM LOANS | 229,412 | 83,053 | 44,313 | 83,053 | 145,863 | (0) | S,173 | 29,095 |
| other current loans | 39,964 | 21,636 | 33,264 | 32,223 | 16,097 | 14,108 | 25,693 | 31,663 |
| intermediate loans | 255,569 | 19,412 | 105,706 | 19,412 | 56,034 | 0 | 1,377 | 0 |
| long term loans | 567,239 | 192,076 | 223,510 | 192,076 | 397,536 | 0 | 0 | 10,876 |
| Contingent tax liab. | 166,263 | 207,040 | 207,040 | 207,040 | 207,040 | *109, S23 | 114,73S | 207,040 |
| jotal llabilities | 1,322,936 | 1,397,468 | 1,142,635 | 1,273,042 | 1,252,506 | 699,613 | *667,191 | 902,304 |
| NET WORTH W/ CONT. | 329,536 | 377,855 | 624,543 | 493,289 | 512,340 | 346,395 | 404,567 | *867,110 |
| NET HORTH W/O CONT. | 495,799 | S84,895 | 831,582 | 700,329. | 719,380 | 455,919 | S19,302* | 1,074,149 |

Appendix table f. 18 WHEAI FARM: 708 O/A OUIPUI TABLE FOR OPIIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

|  | -..--baseline-.... |  | --oebt reouction-. <br> BEGINNING ENOING |  | interest reouction 8EGINNING ENOING |  | --OEBT OEFFERAL--BEGINNING ENOING |  |  |  | ASSET SALE ---LEASE BACK--BEGINNING ENOING |  | EQUITY---IIFUSION-......BEGINING |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| gross revenue | 202,581 | 200,348 | 202,581 | 200,348 | 202,581 | 200,348 | 202,581 | 200,348 | 105,462 | 101,099 | 174,705 | 172,472 | 202,581 | 200,348 |
| TOTAL EXPENSES | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 86,791 | 94,850 | 37,952 | 41,460 | 78,290 | 85,522 | 86,791 | 94,850 |
| INCOME FROM OPS. | 51,958 | 88,291 | 51.958 | 88,291 | 51,958 | 88,291 | 51,958 | 88,291 | 13,587 | 51,209 | 32,583 | 69,741 | 51.958 | 88,291 |
| NON-FARM INCOME | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22,626 | 19,545 | 22.626 |
| Interest income | 1,358 | 721 | 1,785 | 721 | 1,383 | 721 | 1,358 | 721 | 644 | 721 | 1,100 | 721 | 16,302 | 721 |
| INTEREST COSTS | 104,814 | 104,642 | 67,189 | 79,899 | 67,448 | 60,848 | 3,030 | 89,383 | S8,273 | 55,933 | 65,921 | 52,038 | 100,789 | 63,553 |
| taxes | 0 | 0 | 233,194 | 19,972 | 7,393 | 20,094 | 46,775 | S,192 | 64,144 | 0 | 64,715 | 12,786 | 0 | 16,079 |
| net income m/o gains | $(31,953)$ | 6,996 | $(227,095)$ | 11,767 | $(1,955)$ | 30,695 | 23,056 | 17,063 | $(88,642)$ | 18,623 | $(71,408)$ | 28,264 | (12,984) | *32,005 |
| NET INCOME H/ GAINS | 214,034 | $(4,291)$ | 18,892 | 480 | 244,032 | 19,408 | 269,043 | 5,776 | S0, 882 | 4,021 | S2,900 | 16,977 | 233,003 | ${ }^{*} 20,718$ |


[^0]:    1 Regions are defined as follows: Northeast- ME, NH, VT, MA, CN, RI, NY, NJ, PA, DE, MD; Lake States- MI, WI, MN; Corn Belt- OH, IN, IL, IA, MO; Northern Plains-ND, SD, KA; Appalachia- VA, WV, KY, TN, NC; Southeast- SC, GA, AL, FL; Delta- MS, LA, AR; Southern Plains- TX, OK; Mountain- MT, ID, WY, CO, UT, NM, NV, $A Z$; and Pacific- WA, CA, OR.

